# INTRODUCTION TO ROMAN LAW

BY THE LATE

# WILLIAM A. HUNTER, M.A., LL.D.

OF THE MIDDLE TEMPLE, BARRIST'R-\T-L\W

AUTHOR OF

Roman Law, in the Order of a Code

#### REVISED BY

#### F. H. LAWSON, M.A.

OF GRAY'S INN, BARRISTER-AT-LAW PELLOW AND TOTOR OF MEBTON COLLEGE AND ALL SOULS READER IN ROMAN LAW AT BET UNIVERSITY ON YEARS

> NINTH EDITION REVISED

SWEET & MAXWELL, LIMITED,
3 CHANCERY LANE, W.C.2

[The Right of Translation is reserved]

# **EDITOR'S NOTE**

EXTENSIVE alterations have been made in this edition, principally on pp. 49-50, 52-55, 83-84, 99-100, 101-102, 110-111, 112-113, 181, 182, 183. I have also ventured to return to the order used by Gaius and Justinian in their treatment of the particular contracts. The account of ownership and possession may perhaps be found difficult, but the difficulty is inherent in the subjects themselves, and could not have been avoided except at the cost of superficiality and inaccuracy. As some compensation, I have omitted detail which appeared to be out of place in an introductory book. I hope the changes have not detracted too much from the ease and clarity which were such outstanding qualities of Dr Hunter's work.

MERTON COLLEGE OXFORD, March 1934

## PREFACE TO FIRST EDITION

This book is intended to serve as an introduction to the study of Roman Law, and to give adequate information to those who require a mere elementary knowledge of the subject. On the points of leading importance, a comparison is instituted between the English and Roman Law.

The matter of this book is to a large extent the same as the Institutes of Justinian, but with two exceptions. I have omitted many particulars that were useful to the persons for whom the Institutes were written but are of little value to a student of modern law. On the other hand—especially in the Law of Property and Contract—the glaring deficiencies of the Institutes are largely supplemented. The object that has been kept in view is to put the student in possession of such information and legal principles as will enable him to acquire a more intelligent comprehension of modern law.

The arrangement follows the order of the Roman Institutional writers. They arranged law in three groups: (1) law concerning persons; (2) law concerning things; and (3) law concerning actions. Practically they sub-divided "things" into: (1) pro-

# viii PREFACE TO FIRST EDITION

perty; (2) obligation; (3) inheritance. "Inheritance" is discussed in the Institutes after "property," and before "obligation"; but it is more convenient to take it after "obligation."

As the present work is intended to serve as a companion to the Institutes of Justinian, the arrangement of Justinian has been, with that exception, substantially followed.

## CONTENTS

PRINCIPAL DATES				xv

#### CHAPTER I

#### HISTORY OF ROMAN LAW

Historical value of Roman Law—The Priest and the Jurisconsult
—Law of Nature—Leges Regiae—Jus civile Papirianum—
XII Tables—Ancient conservatism—Agencies of Development—Interpretation—Equity—Legislation—Jurisconsults
—Jus Flavianum—Writings of Jurisconsults—Responsa prudentium—Law of Citations—Importance of jurisconsults—Practor Urbanus—Practor Peregrinus—Practor's Edict—Edictum perpetuum—Practor's jurisdiction—Practor's work—Legislation—Republican assemblies—Senatusconsulta—Imperial legislation—Codex Gregorianus—Codex Hermogenianus—Codex Theodosianus—Justinian's Codification—Digest or Pandects—Bluhme's discovery—Institutes—Novellae

#### CHAPTER II

#### THE LAW OF PERSONS

SECTION I: SLAVES AND FREEDMEN.—General Character of ancient slavery—Legal position of slave—Amelioration of slavery—Peculium—Captives in war—Postliminium—Slavery by birth—Formal manumission—Non-formal manumission—Latini Juniani—Dediticii—Restraints on manumission—Patron and Freedmen . 23–30

#### CONTENTS

- Section III: Parent and Child.—Powers of Paterfamilias—Separate property of children (peculium castrense, quasi-castrense, profectitium—bona adventicia)—Constitution of Roman family—Acquisition of potestas (Birth—Legitimation—Adoption)—Emancipation—Capitis deminutio . 30-35

#### CHAPTER III

#### J THE LAW OF PROPERTY

SECTION I: OWNERSHIP.—Origin of property—Ancient Communism-Res mancipi and res nec mancipi-Mancipatio-Delivery—Intention—Justa causa traditionis—Sale—English Law-Traditio longa manu-Traditio brevi manu-Constitutum possessorium—Dominium ex jure Quiritium—Aliens -Provincial land-Possession-Importance of Interdicts-Quiritarian and Bonitarian Ownership-Usucapion and prescription—Stolen goods—Positive and negative prescription -Occupatio-Game Laws-Tame animals-Pigeons-Bees-Precious stones-Treasure-trove-Enemy's property-Accession-Alluvion-Islands formed in rivers-Old beds of rivers -Moveables accessory to land-Compensation-Unexhausted improvements—Books—Pictures—Manufactured articles— Confusio Commixtio—Res extra nostrum patrimonium—Res communes-Seashore-Res publicae-Fishing in rivers-Res divini juris (sacrae—religiosae—sanctae) 48-66

**Section II: Personal Servitudes.—Nature of sofvitudes—Estates for life—Incorporeal things—Quasi-usufruct—Rights of fructuarius—Usufruct of house—Creation and extinction of usufruct—No transfer—Usus—Habitatio—Operae servorum
✓ SECTION III: PRAEDIAL SERVITUDES.—Nature of Praedial servitudes—Nulli res sua servit—Servitudes negative and permissive—Servitudes perpetual—Servitudes indivisible—Servitus Servitutis—Division of praedial servitudes (Rural, Urban)—Rights of way—Rights of water—Other rights—Urban servitudes—Creation of servitudes—Extinction of servitudes
SECTION IV: EMPHYTEUSIS.—Perpetual leases—Ager Vectigalis —Controversy as to nature of Emphyteusis—Law of Zeno— Rights of Emphyteuta
SECTION V: MORTGAGE.—Pactum fiduciac—Pignus—Hypotheca —Actio Serviana—Power of sale—Forcelosure—Priority— Implied mortgages—Precarium
CHAPTER IV
THE LAW OF OBLIGATIONS
Section I: General Principles of the Law of Contract.— Conveyance distinguished from contract—Rights in rem and in personam—Right and duty correlative—Contract and Delict—Quasi-contract—Proposal and acceptance—Essential

Conveyance distinguished from contract—Rights in rem and in personam—Right and duty correlative—Contract and Delict—Quasi-contract—Proposal and acceptance—Essential error—Non-essential error—Time—Place—Dies cedit—Dies venit—Condition defined—Conditions in contracts and wills—Illegal conditions—Vis—Metus—Dolus—Bad consideration—Failure of consideration—Legal impossibility—Illegality—Infants—Minors—Madmen—Slaves—Fillifamilias—Agency unknown to early law—Perfect agency—Acquisition through persons alieni juris—Slaves as agents—Agency of ship captain—Shopmen as agents . . . 82-99

SECTION II: CLASSIFICATION OF CONTRACTS.—Arrangement in the Institutes—Roman and English principles of contract —Formalism—Informal contracts—Real contracts—Innominate contracts—Consensual contracts—Pacta—Pacta practoria—Pacta legitima—Nudum pactum—Naturalis obligatio
Section III: Real Contracts.—Contracts re—Mutuum—Marine insurance—Loans to sons (Senatusconsultum Macedonianum)—Commodatum—Duties of borrower—Duties of lender—Deposit—Pignus 105-107
SECTION IV: FORMAL CONTRACTS.—Nexum—Stipulatio—Stipulations reduced to writing—Expensilatio—Chirographa—Syngraphae—Later history 107-111
Section V: Sale.—Sale (Emptio venditio) a consensual contract—Older expedients—Sale how formed—Arra—Price—Vacua possessio—Warranty against eviction—Delivery of thing sold—Periculum rei—Except res fungibiles—Conditional and alternative sales—Mora—Duties of vendor—Warranty against undisclosed faults—English law—Duties of buyer
SECTION VI: HIRE.—Hire (Locatio conductio) defined—Distinguished from other contracts—Hire of things—Tenant had no right in rem—Duties of landlord—Duty to repair—Warranty of fitness—Fixtures—Unexhausted improvements—Duties of tenant—Hire of services—Duties of workman—Jettison
Section VII: Partnership.—Definition—Leonina Societas—Roman and Modern Law—Partners not implied agents—Shares of partners—Dissolution of partnership—Kinds of partnership—Duties of partners—Culpa 123-126
SECTION VIII: MANDATE.—Definition—For good of mandatary alone—Examples of mandate—Renunciation of mandate—Performance of mandate—Diligence—Duties of mandator—End of mandate

- Section X: Suretyship.—Contracts of suretyship—Sponsio—Fidepromissio—Fidejussio—Mandatc—Pactum de constituto
  —Women not sureties—Debtor to be sued before surety—
  Contribution between co-sureties 135-138

  - Section XII: Delicts.—Division of Delicts—Injuria—Self-defence—Atrox injuria—Injuria to slaves—Filiifamilias—Wives—Wrongs to property—Theft—Theft from non-owners—Hirers—Borrowers—Depositees—Criminal thefts—Civil penalties—Aiding and abetting—Robbery—Claim of right—Damnum injuria datum (Lex Aquilia)—Direct and indirect damage—Negligence—Want of skill—Measure of damages—Torts to land—Claim—Vi—Quasi-delict—Wrong judgment—Dejectum effusumve—Positum suspensumve—Edict Nautae, cauponae, etc. . . . . . . . . 139-149

#### CHAPTER V

#### THE LAW OF INHERITANCE AND LEGACY

SECTION I: TESTAMENTARY SUCCESSION.—The Will—Contrast between ancient and modern will—Hindu law of inheritance —Universal succession—Intestate succession oldest—Adoption—Testamentary succession—Liability of heir—Inventories—Nature of Roman will—Conditions of valid will—Forms of will—Disherison—Joint family—Legitim—Institutio heredis—Substitutio—Incapacity—Defects in wills—Non-formal will—Codicilli—Trusts—Heres and Fideicommissarius—Pegasian fourth—Codicillary clause 150–166

#### CONTENTS

SECTION II: INTESTATE SUCCESSION.—Three periods—Succession under XII Tables—Sui heredes—Adgnati—Gentiles—Changes by Practor and statutes—Succession according to Novels 118 and 127—Vesting of an inheritance—Necessarius heres—Sui heredes—Extranci heredes . . . . 166-170

#### CHAPTER VI

#### THE LAW OF PROCEDURE

Historical interest of Roman Procedure—Jurisdiction springs from arbitration—Summons—Reference to Arbitration—Judex — Arbiter — Centumviri — Recuperatores — Jus — Judicium—Oral reference—Legis actiones—Sacramentum—Formulae—Formula in jus concepta—Formula in factum concepta — Intentio — Demonstratio — Condemnatio — Adjudicatio—Exceptio—Replicatio—Defects of formulary system—Interdicts—Changes by Diocletian—Execution of judgments—Law of XII Tables—Execution against property—Appeals during Republic—Appeals during Empire 176-186

APPENI	DIX.	· Quesi	rions	•	•	•	•	•	•	187-201
Index			.=.							909 019

# PRINCIPAL DATES

в.с. 753	Foundation of Rome.					
510	Expulsion of the Kings. Foundation of Republic.					
<b>451–45</b> 0	Compilation of Twelve Tables.					
367	Institution of Praetorship.					
304	Jus Flavianum.					
$2\overline{87}$	Lex Hortensia. Plebiscita equal to leges.					
c. 242	Institution of Peregrine Practorship.					
c. 198	Jus Aelianum.					
c. 140	Lex Aebutia.					
67	Lex Cornelia.					
63	Consulship of Cicero.					
44	Assassination of Julius Cæsar.					
43	Assassination of Cicero.					
27	Augustus regularises his power. Beginning of					
	Principate.					
c. 17–16	Leges Juliae.					
A.D. 14	Death of Augustus.					
14-37	Reign of Tiberius.					
41–54	,, Claudius.					
<b>54-68</b>	,, Nero.					
69-79	., Vespasian.					
98–117	,, Trajan.					
. 117–138	,, Hadrian.					
134138	Codification of Edict by Salvius Julianus.					
138–161	Reign of Antoninus Pius.					
-c. 161	Institutes of Gaius.					
<b>161–18</b> 0	Reign of Marcus Aurelius.					
193–211	; " Septimius Severus.					

# 'xvi PRINCIPAL DATES

A.D. 211-217	Reign of Caracalla.
212	Edict of Caracalla extending citizenship.
235	Assassination of Alexander Severus. End of
	Classical Period.
284-305	Reign of Diocletian. Establishment of Dominate.
312	Conversion of Constantine to Christianity.
395	Final division of Empire.
426	Law of Citations.
438	Codex Theodosianus.
476	End of Western Empire.
527–565	Reign of Justinian.
529	Codex vetus.
533	Institutes of Justinian. Digest.
534	Codex repetitue pruelectionis.

# INTRODUCTION TO ROMAN LAW

#### CHAPTER, I

#### HISTORY OF ROMAN LAW

The Roman Law presents two aspects, each deserving Historical the attention of the student of Jurisprudence. It Roman furnishes the basis of much of the law of Europe, Law and has long proved an almost inexhaustible storehouse of legal principles. In the history of legal conceptions, again, it occupies a position of unique value. It forms a connecting link between the institutions of our Aryan forefathers and the complex organisation of modern society. Its ancient records carry us back to the dawn of civil jurisdiction; and, as we trace its course for more than a thousand years, there is exhibited a panorama of legal development such as cannot be matched in the history of the laws of any other people.

At a relatively early stage the Romans made a The Priest great advance as compared with some other ancient and the peoples: they separated law from religious rites and sult moral rules! The Babylonian code of Hammurabi, indeed, by more than a thousand years the oldest of known codes, is occupied exclusively with civil law; but the laws ascribed to Manu and to Moses have not emerged from the confusion of legal and religious conceptions. Though there are not wanting indications of the influence of religious conceptions on

Roman Law, yet at an early stage the practical Roman mind had drawn a clear line between the office of the priest and the office of the jurisconsult. On the establishment of the Republic it was not possible for the consuls, owing to the technical character of the law, to dispense with the assistance of the College of Pontiffs. The institution of the censorship, however, in 443 B.C., marked definitively the separation of morals from law, and may not have been without practical influence on the relations of religion and law in the legal work of the Pontiffs The formal severance of the Pontiffs from the legal administration did not take place till shortly after the middle of the fifth century of the City (289 B.C.); while their influence on the law continued to be felt down to the time of Cicero. Yet the release of the law from the direct influence of the Pontiffs—influence. inevitable and most valuable in its time—and the freer operation of popular influences, and especially the opening of a legal career to persons outside the privileged corporation of Pontiffs, proved a most important development. To this reform may be ascribed in no slight degree the relatively early and rapid progress of the legal institutions of Rome.

Law of Naturo The Roman genius was essentially practical; to the speculative or theoretical side of Jurisprudence it made no contribution; indeed, such was its poverty in this respect that it was constrained to import from Greece elementary notions in respect to the foundations of law. The Stoics said the whole duty of man was summed up in one sentence—to act according to nature. By nature they meant a some-

what vague notion of the universe as governed by law, on the moral as well as on the physical side In looking for such a law, men sought what was common or universal, and not what was peculiar to different communities "It happened that in Rome, when the Stoic philosophy was first introduced (about the middle of the second century before Christ), the distinction between the law peculiar to Roman citizens (jus civile) and the law in general use among civilised peoples (jus gentium) was sharply accentuated The junists seized the notion of a law of nature and proceeded to identify it with the jus gentium, so that the two phiases become convertible, with but one exception the Stoic morality affirmed that slavery could not be attributed to Nature. although it was unquestionably a part of the jus gentium The liw of nature appears in the legal writings of the Romans as a soit of intellectual which had no real connection with the Roman Law It is an idea that explains nothing and illuminates nothing

The Roman writers were in the habit of ascribing Leges to the Kings such fragments of apparently very region ancient law as they found in their researches. A number of these fragments have been collected from various authors by the diligence of modern inquirers. The compilation known as Jus Civile Papirianum, Jus Civil consisting mainly of religious rules, is attributed by Pomponius (a great jurist of the time of Hadrian:

D 1 2 2 2) to Sextus Papirius, who is said to have lived in the time of the last King, Tarquinius Superbus, but it is now assigned to a date not

earlier than the third century before Christ. We have no authentic documents of the law from the period of the Kings.

XII Tables

After a prolonged agitation, a commission of ten (December) was appointed in place of consuls for the year 451 B.c., charged specially to draw up laws (legibus scribendis); and they drew up ten "Tables." The commission was reconstituted for next year, and added two Tables. If it be true that a delegation of three members had been despatched to Greece for to Magna Graccia) to obtain suggestions, especially from the legislation of Solon, there remain but very scanty and doubtful traces of Greek law in the fragments that have come down to us. The XII Tables, as we possess them, have been pieced together from passages gathered from the remaining literature, especially from the writings of jurisconsults and grammarians, the order being determined by various indications. The law they contain is usually considered to be the customary law of the time, though some scholars maintain that it was the existing law generally, and others hold that they were framed with the view of giving a system of law really consonant with the nominally achieved Republican constitution. If new laws were to be accepted from Greek States, and if (as Pomponius says) the Decemvirs received, full power not only to interpret but also to amend, the laws (datumque est iis jus eo anno in civitate' summum uti leges et corrigerent, si opus esset, et interpretarentur), it seems rather unlikely that they restricted themselves to a mere codification of existing; customs. Cicero calls the XII Tables "legum fontes

et capita, 'and says that down to his time they were learned as lessons in the schools Recent attempts to bring down their date a century and a half, and even two centuries and a hilt, have been strongly resisted

Though the XII Tables undoubtedly consist of law mainly, if not absolutely, of indigenous growth, yet they do not give us the oldest liw of Rome centuries intervene between the reputed founding of the city and the XII Tables During this period, perhaps even earlier, the fundamental institutions of Rome were already undergoing a process of decay The autonomy of the family and the absolute authority of its head were in the middle of the fifth century before Christ, theady shaken Tables contain provisions enabling a wife or a child to escape from that domestic thialdom upon which society in ancient Rome was based

One of the most striking features of ancient society Ancient is the extreme tenacity with which it adheres to its conserve In some cases the immobility of ancient law นธลฐตร may be ascribed to the religious sanction with which it was clothed The laws are attributed to some divine being from whose statutes and ordinances it were implety to depart. But, even when laws are attributed to a more human legislator, there is still a profound dread of change The attitude of primitive man towards the customs he has been taught to observe is the counterpart of his timidity in the presence of nature Man is timid where a being of less intelligence would be calm, because he perceives countless possibilities of suffering and calamity from



the movement of the forces of nature, while yet his experience is too narrow to enable him to tell where evil will arise, and how it may be prevented. Thus, in a backward state of society, any change in the law is both feared and disliked. But in a progressive community an expansion and growth of law is essential. How that is to be accomplished is the problem of vital interest.

Agencies of Development

The agencies whereby the Roman law was developed-whereby the scanty rules of the early age of the Republic grew into the Corpus Juris Civilis as it was left by Justinian-were three in number: Interpretation by the jurisconsults. Equity by the Practor, and Legislation. In these three agencies there may be remarked a progressive openness in effecting changes in the law, The interpretation of the Pontiffs, if of wide scope, had but narrow publicity; and the later jurisconsults, while ostensibly they did not "make," but only "interpreted," the law, yet in numerous cases by their process of interpretation extracted out of the XII Tables a good deal that was never in them. The fact is that "interpretation" meant not merely the explanation of the contents of the law but also the adaptation of the law to the changing circumstances of the times. The Praetor, in succession to the Pontiffs, obtained the right to supplement, to develop, and even to amend the law, but his power was admitted within circumscribed, although somewhat indefinite, limits. Legislation, involving the direct and open change of law on account of its unfitness, although not unknown in early times, is the last to reach maturity. Under

Equity

Interpre-

Legis-

the Empire, this came to supersede both the other modes. It is worthy of remark that England affords a somewhat parallel case of development. Customary law, as exhibited in decided cases, Equity, and Legislation have appeared in the same order and fulfilled similar functions in England and in Rome.

#### INTERPRETATION · THE JURISCONSULTS

The College of Pontiffs was the repository of the Jurisconlaw: the Pontiffs were the lawyers. Pomponius, in his brief account of the history of Roman Law, informs us that the custody of the XII Tables, the exclusive knowledge of the forms of procedure (legis actiones), and the right of interpreting the law, belonged to the College of Pontiffs. He goes on to say that this continued for a century and a half after the publication of the XII Tables, until Gnaeus Flavius, a clerk of Appius Claudius, who had written Jus Flavie down the forms of actions, abstracted his master's anum book and published it (301 B.C.). This publication was known as the Jus Flavianum. It was received with very great satisfaction by the people; and the effect of this disclosure of a specially important part of the technical legal knowledge of the Pontiffs may be connected with the admission of plebeians to the College of Pontiffs (300 B.C.), and with the formal severance of the College from the practical administration of the law (289 B.C.). Tiberius Coruncanius (consul, 280 B.C.) was the first plebeian Pontifex Maximus (252 B.OD), and is said to have been the first to profess publicly to give information on law.

Writings of Juris consults

The first writer of an important law book seems to have been Sextus Achus (consul, 198 BC) His work was entitled Impertita, as consisting of three parts the text of the XII Tables, and under each clause the interpretation of it and the form of procedure under it (lears actio) Half a century later Pomponius places three jurists (Publius Mucius, Brutus, and Manilius) whose writings were of such original importance that he says fundament in outle Mucius Scaevola (son of Publius Mucius, consul, 95 BC, and Pontifex Maximus) was the first to digest the results of interpretation into a comprehensive and methodical system (jus civile primus C Aquilius Gallus (colleague of Cicero constituit) in the practoiship, 66 BC) was a pupil of Scacvola. and Servius Sulpicius Rufus (vi) actatis suae doctissimus), whose writings exercised a long abiding influence, was a pupil of Aquilius both are mentioned in the Institutes of Justinian

Responsa Pruden trum During the Republic it was entirely voluntary for a magistrate to receive, or for anyone to give, advice on law. Nevertheless the Practor and the judices naturally welcomed such assistance as it was in the power of the jurisconsults to ofter. But Augustus made a very important change he introduced the principle of investing certain jurisconsults with the power to advise with the Emperor's authority (exauctoritate erus, publice or populo, respondere). The first of these official, "licensed," or "patented" jurisconsults was Masurius Sabinus, who would seem to have been appointed by Tiberius when he was "Cæsar" (a d 4-14). This jus respondenda appears

to have been conferred very sparingly. But the imperial authority came to be extended to the writings of the jurisconsults, and hence an extraordinary impetus was given to the production of legal literature: the activity that followed during the first two and a half centuries of the Christian era evolved the rich store of juridical reasoning that constitutes the permanent value of the mature Roman Law.

The system begun under Augustus had one draw- Kaw of back. Jurisconsults might give different opinions, Citations and how was the person hearing a cause to determine which was right? So marked became the divisions among jurisconsults that soon two rival schools grew up (called respectively Sabinians and Proculians), giving conflicting opinions on a considerable number of points of law. It was thus in the power of a Praetor or a judex in many cases to determine his judgment, either for plaintiff or for defendant, according as he chose to follow the Sabinians or the Proculians. Gaius refers to a partial remedy introduced by Hadrian (A.D. 117-138): where the licensed jurists were unanimous, their opinion had the force of statute (legis vicem optinet). and the judex was bound to follow it; but, if they were not unanimous, he was left, as before, to follow which opinion he chose. At a later period (A.D. 426) Theodosius II enacted a law, commonly called "The Law of Citations," providing that the writings of five jurists, Papinian, Paulus, Gaius (who had never possessed the jus respondendi), Ulpian, and Modestinus, as well as of earlier jurists of whom their works contained

citations (these to be verified by collation of manuscripts), should be quoted as authorities. If a majority of these held one opinion, that was to bind the judge; if they were equally divided, the opinion of the illustrious Papinian was to be adopted.

Importance of Jurisconsults

From the manner in which the jurisconsults modified the law, it is extremely difficult to specify the changes that ought to be ascribed to them. tensive and restrictive interpretation, by revision of earlier interpretations, and even by suggestions contrary to the terms of the existing law, they laboured to bring the older law into closer correspondence with the changing needs of their time. They supplemented the laws by numberless new doctrines. The Digest illustrates on every page how they cast the law into general statements or rules of remarkable precision and clearness (jura condere, leges conscribere). more eminent jurisconsults, as members of the Emperor's Privy Council, contributed materially to the shaping of Imperial legislation. The great bulk of Roman Law, and all that is most valuable in it, is due to the jurisconsults: a glance at the Collections of Statutes and Constitutions shows how little relatively was the amount contributed by direct legislation.

# EQUITY: THE PRAETOR

The Practor Urbanus When the consulship was thrown open to plebeians by the Licinian laws of 367 B.C., the administration of justice was separated from the office and retained in the hands of the patricians. The new administrator was elected under the same auspices and had the same imperium (except in military command) as the consuls, and he was called by the name that the consuls originally bore—the Praetor—His special function was to administer justice in the City (qui jus in urbe diceret), and hence he was designated Praetor Urbanus. Until the formal withdrawal of the Pontiffs from the legal administration, the Praetor, like the consuls before him, had the legal assistance of a member of the College, who may have even continued for some time to sit on the bench; and, even after the Pontiffs were confined to their purely religious duties, and the Praetor was invested with all the legal powers they had exercised, he no doubt had frequently to resort to their expert knowledge for advice.

With the growth of foreign trade the Praetor's The work became too much for one man, and so about Praetor Peregrithe year 242 B.C., a second Praetor was appointed to nus deal with cases between citizens and aliens, or between aliens alone. He became known later as the Praetor Peregrinus, or foreign Practor. Subsequently other Praetors were appointed for various purposes, such as, to enforce trusts: but these Praetors of later creation were merely additional judges, and are not important for the development of Roman Law. It was otherwise with the Praetor Peregrinus, for whilst exercising the same indefinite powers as the Urban Practor, he was less bound by tradition or strict law, and so was able to experiment with innovations which were later adopted by his colleague.

The Practor administered the law: he disclaimed Practor's making law. Yet his powers of interpretation and Edict

amendment had a qualified or limited legislative effect. With him all legal proceedings commenced. His approval was necessary for the validity of the formula, in which the questions at issue between the parties were put into shape for investigation and decision by the judex. He conferred on the judex chosen by the parties that portion of the State's power which enabled him to give a binding decision between them. As the remedies or defences existing at civil law proved to be insufficient, he from time to time granted new ones, just as in the formative period of the English Common Law the Chancery gave new writs to intending suitors; and, as in English Law, the creation of new remedies meant the creation of new rights and new law. In a progressive community, where the wants of the people continually tended to go beyond the provisions of the law, it was inevitable that the Practor should exercise on the growth of Roman Law an immediate influence far more powerful, as it was more direct and authoritative, than the influence of the jurisconsults. Being an officer invested with the imperium, he issued at the time of his taking office a Proclamation or Edict stating the rules by which he would guide himself in granting or refusing legal remedies. This Proclamation was called Edictum Perpetuum, as running on through the Praetor's year of office, and in contrast to temporary or occasional Proclamations, which were known as Edicta Repentina. Naturally each successive Praetor was content in the main to follow in the footsteps of his predecessors, and the portion of their Edict that he transferred to his own was called

Edictum tralaticium; and so the Edict became "perpetuum" as running on through the terms of successive Praetors. Until 67 B.C. there was no guarantee. except constitutional usage, that a Praetor would adhere during his term of office to the rules laid down in his own proclamation; but in that year a statute (lex Cornelia de Edictis) was passed, declaring it illegal for a Praetor to depart from his Edict. The growth of this Edictum Perpetuum continued vigorously for a century and a half after the Empire was established. Under Hadrian (A.D. 125-128), the great jurist Salvius Julianus revised it and consolidated it (possibly with the edicts of the praetores peregrini and of the provincial governors); then it was confirmed as law by a senatus consultum, which further provided that, in case the Edict contained no remedy for a particular grievance, the principles of it should be followed in finding one. The Edict was now "perpetual" in the sense of being permanently fixed. This work of Julian may be taken to mark the end of Praetorian legal reform.

The Praetor stands midway between the juriscon-Jurisdicsults and the Legislature. His right to supplement tion of Practor and to amend the law was statutory, but practically it was not unlimited. He was girt round by a firm, although invisible and somewhat elastic, band. He may be viewed as the keeper of the conscience of the Roman people, as the person who was to determine in what cases the strict law was to give way to natural justice (naturalis aequitas). But even a wider authority than this was ascribed to him, for he was allowed to entertain general considerations of utility (publica

utilitas). A single example, however, may suffice to show that the Praetor's edict was confined within real, although indefinable, limits. The civil law traced succession exclusively through males, taking no account of emancipated children or of persons related to the deceased through females; it also prescribed a cumbrous form of will-making. The Praetor, though he gave possession of the estate (bonorum possessio) in proper cases to persons who could not take at civil law, could not make them heirs. It was only gradually, and probably only as he saw that public opinion was ripe for the change, that he protected them in their possession against the civil law heirs.

Results of Practorian action

The chief results of the work of the Praetor may be summed up under three heads. It was the Praetor chiefly that admitted aliens within the pale of Roman Law. To him mainly is due the change by which the formalism of Roman Law was superseded by well-conceived rules giving effect to the real intentions of parties. And he took the first and most active share in transforming the law of intestate succession, so that, for the purpose of inheritance, the family came to be based on the natural tie of blood instead of the artificial relation of potestas.

### LEGISLATION

To give a full account of Roman legislation would be to write the constitutional history of Rome: suffice it here to mark a few distinctions that are of importance in looking at the historical development of Roman Law.

During the Republic, the Popular Assembly was Legisthe fountain of legislation; 1 during the earlier lation history of the Empire, the place of the Popular Assembly was gradually taken by the Senate, acting as the mouthpiece of the Emperor; finally, even this form was dropped, and all enactments flowed directly from the Emperor.

During the Republic four Assemblies of the Roman Republipeople existed. The oldest was the Comitia Curiata. semblies In the regal period this assembly consisted of the Comitia\_ populus Romanus in its thirty curies (or family Curiata groups): it could meet only by summons of the King; it merely accepted or rejected the proposals submitted by him, without the right of discussion or of amendment; nor was any decision by it valid without the authorisation of the Senate. Under the Republic it rapidly fell into the background, though it formally existed, represented by thirty lictors, down into Imperial times: for the private law its main importance lay in its meetings under pontifical presidency to deal with matters of religious signifi-

<sup>1</sup> A statute (lex) is what the Roman people (populus) ordered. when asked by a senatorial magistrate—a Consul for instance.

A decree of the commons (plebiscitum) is what the commons (plebs) ordered, when asked by a magistrate of the commonsa Tribune for instance. The commons (plebs) differ from the people (populus), as species does from kind (genus); for the name "people" means the whole of the citizens, reckoning the patricians and senators as well, while the name "commons" means the rest of the citizens without the patricians and senators.

A senatusconsultum (decree of the Senate) is what the Senate orders and settles. After the Roman people grow so big that it was difficult to bring them together on one spot in order to ratify a law, it seemed reasonable that the Scnate should be consulted instead of the people.

Comitia C'enturiata

cance, such as adrogations and wills. The Comitia Centuriata, said to have been originated by the sixth King, Seruius Tullius, included the whole Roman people arranged in classes according to their wealth, so as to give the preponderating power to the richest. During the regal period it was a military organisation on the basis of property: under the Republic it became a legislative body, ousting the Comitia Curiata. The Comitia Tributa was the assembly of the whole Roman people in their tribes—a regional classification. In this assembly the influence of

Comitia Tributa

Concileum Plebis numbers predominated. The pressure of plebeian agitation had led to the creation of tribunes of the plebs (494 B.C.) for the protection of individual citizens from oppression, with the right to hold meetings of an assembly called the Concilium Plebis. which eventually became identical with the Comitio Tributa, except that it comprised only the plebeiar members of the Roman people, without the patricians The resolutions of this assembly (plebiscita) at first bound the plebeians only, but by an obscure development culminating in the passing of the Lex Hortensic of 287 B.C., they came to be binding as laws on the whole people, patricians and plebeians alike. Hence forth, then, plebiscita had precisely the same force as laws passed in the Comitia, and they are very ofter called by the same name leges (e.g., Lex Aquilia) The legislation of these assemblies, however, was directed mainly to matters other than private law.

Senatusconsulta The Senate was properly an advisory and adminis trative, not a legislative, body. Its influence or legislation in early times, appears to have been restrictive rather than positive; and in later Republican times it occasionally dispensed with the observance of existing laws, an encroachment on the powers of the Comitia for which it usually sought indemnity. Occasionally, too, it would invite a tribune or a practor to introduce a reform that it judged desirable. The change of law would then come into operation by way of legislation in the popular assemblies or through the edict. Even this indirect legislative activity of the Senate is of little account till the Empire, when it became prolific mainly from the reign of Claudius (A.D. 41) to the reign of Septimius Severus (A.D. 193-211). From about A.D. 150 senatusconsulta were employed to effect direct alterations in the law. But throughout the period of the early Empire they were essentially Imperial laws under a thin Republican disguise. The Emperor controlled the membership of the Senate and could force it to do his will. He naturally preferred it as a legislative instrument to the unwieldy and sometimes refractory popular assemblies.

The sovereign power in law-making was exercised Imperial by the Emperors in three ways: (1) by direct legis-tion lation (edicta), (2) by judgments in their capacity as the Supreme Tribunal (decreta), and (3) by epistolae or rescripta, giving advice on questions of law in answer to inferior judges (from provincial governors downwards) and to private inquirers. Imperial legislative acts of all kinds are included under the general name of constitutiones. Both Gaius and Justinian say that the Emperor's authority to make law was conferred on him by statute (lex regia, quae

de imperio eius lata est) at the beginning of each reign; but there are serious difficulties in the way of accepting this theory, and it seems more satisfactory to hold that his legislative power was derived from mere usage and from the fact there was no one else to dispute it.

#### CODIFICATION

Earlier Codes

Collections of records of the law were made at different times. The Twelve Tables are often loosely designated a Code. The Praetor's Edict, though not itself a "codex." nevertheless suggested the arrangement of Julius Cæsar is said to have formed subsequent codes. a project for codifying the law, but it was frustrated by his death. The first collection of Imperial statutes (of the Divi Fratres, Marcus Aurelius, and Commodus: A.D. 161-193) was made in twenty books by the jurist Papirius Justus towards the end of the second century. The Codex Gregorianus, which contained constitutions probably from Hadrian (though its earliest authentic constitution dates A.D. 196) down to A.D. 295, was compiled under Diocletian. The Codex Hermogenianus was probably a supplement to the Codex Gregorianus: its constitutions date from 291 to 365. edition appeared between 314 and 324; the last probably in 365. Only about 100 constitutions of these two Codes have come down to us; yet they no doubt furnished the Code of Justinian with the constitutions earlier than Constantine. The Codex Theodosianus was promulgated in 438 by Theodosius II in the Eastern Empire and in 439 by Valentinian III in the Western Empire. It contained the constitutions from the time of Constantine onwards, disposed in sixteen books divided into titles, the constitutions being given in chronological order in each title. It is estimated that some 450 constitutions of the first five books are lost. The Code was intended to cover "the whole field of law, private and public, civil and criminal, fiscal and municipal, military and ecclesiastical." The private law is treated in Books II to V.

The reign of Justinian marks the culminating period Justin-of Roman Law. By a very remarkable series of fication enactments, Justinian accomplished a marvellous work of consolidation and amendment in cutting away anomalies and giving completeness and symmetry to the body of the law. The chief minister in these reforms was Tribonian, Quaestor of the Palace. who died A.D. 545. Justinian was scarcely seated on the throne at Constantinople when he began the work that has given him such renown. On the 15th Feb. 528, he appointed a commission of ten members to draw up a Code of the existing constitutions. little more than a year (7th April 529) the work was done. A second edition (Codex repetitae praelectionis) was issued on 16th Nov. 534. The first edition, called Codex Vetus, has been entirely lost. The Code that we have is the second edition.

On the 15th Dec. 530, a commission of sixteen Digest or members with Tribonian at their head was appointed Pandects for a new task-nothing less than to bring within a moderate compass and to arrange in order the vast accumulation of law that had grown up under the hands of Jurisconsults and Praetors. The commission

consisting of nearly 2000 books, and more than

Bluhme's discovery

3,000,000 lines. In the course of only three years this pile of material was sifted and reduced to about one-twentieth of its original bulk. The scraps or fragments of the jurists were placed under titles, and these were collected in fifty divisions or books. The titles are arranged in the order of the topics of the Edictum Perpetuum as it was shaped by Salvius Julianus. The arrangement of the fragments under the titles seems to have been mechanical. The commission divided the writings of the jurists into three classes, and assigned each class to a separate sub-The first class, called Sabinian, embraced committee. all the systematic treatises on jus civile; the second, called Edictal, consisted of commentaries on the edicts of the Practor and the Aediles; the third, called Papinian, was formed of the writings of Papinian and the record of cases. Each sub-committee arranged its collections independently, and when they came together to arrange the titles, they took for the first group that which had the most numerous, and for the last that which had the least numerous, fragments. Such at least is the conclusion that has been drawn with much ingenuity by a German jurist (Bluhme) from the distribution of the fragments. The finished work was called Digesta or Pandectae, and on the 30th Dec. 533 it obtained the force of law.

Institutes

In the beginning of 533, a new commission was appointed of law-professors and advocates to prepare an elementary or preparatory text-book. The commission adopted the Institutes of Gaius as a groundwork, and the Institutes of Justinian are little more than a new edition of Gaius, with such omissions and additions as were necessitated by the lapse of more than three and a half centuries. The Institutes of Gaius were recovered in 1816 by Niebuhr. Of Gaius himself hardly anything is known. Even his name is lost, Gaius being merely a praenomen. Notwithstanding the *lacunae* that still exist, his work is valuable in reference to the antiquities of Roman Law.

In the preparation of the Digest, many controverted points of the old law turned up, some of which were referred to Justinian for decision. The decisions upon them, fifty in number, appear to have been collected separately, and called the *Quinquaginta Decisiones*. They were incorporated in the second edition of the Code.

Justinian found his zeal for law reform by no means Novels stifled by these great works, and some of the most important enactments, especially relating to intestate succession, were published afterwards. These subsequent laws are called *Novellae*.

For the present purpose it is not necessary to go beyond the legislation of Justinian. But it is not to be forgotten that a government continuously descended from that of ancient Rome was carried on at Constantinople, and that the Roman Law was observed and taught and practised there, down to 1453, when that city was captured and held by the Turks; that the Roman Law passed with the Roman arms over the whole of western and southern Europe,

and, with the colonists of Latin race, to the continent of America; and that even at the present day it lies at the foundation of the law in most of the European nations. Its influence on English and American Law, though not so predominant, has nevertheless been appreciable.

### CHAPTER, II

#### THE LAW OF PERSONS

# SECTION I-SLAVES AND FREEDMEN

THE institution of slavery is ancient and world-wide, General but it varied greatly in character and oppressiveness. Character of Ancient In the simple life of primitive communities, East and Slavery West alike, the slave was practically an inferior servant: there was no reason, except the cruel spirit of a master, why he should be treated otherwise. The practice approximated to the later Stoic view as expressed by Chrysippus, that the slave is a labourer hired for life (perpetuus mercenarius). But the growth of commercial interests, the increase of luxury, and the stress of life, tended to mar the humaner relations of a less strenuous time; and, though many masters and their stewards might be personally not unkind, yet even the commercial interest in a slave needed to be reinforced by a strong public sense of humanity. The indulgence shown to the slave by Hindu law and in Egyptian practice contrasts strikingly with the harsh theory and practice of the Roman people. Yet Roman slavery, at its worst, was a humane institution compared with the slavery of some countries in mediæval and even in modern times. Rome the difference between master and slave was not embittered by prejudices of race or of colour. Slaves were largely of the same race as their mastersnot seldom well educated, and filling posts of a high and confidential nature. Slavery was regarded as an accident or misfortune that might befall any man, not as the natural and indelible condition of an inferior race.

Legal position of Slave Ancient law makes little difference between sons, wives, and slaves; and in the olden times, when Rome consisted of a small colony of peasant proprietors, few of whom would be rich enough to possess slaves, slavery was a domestic institution, and the slave, in no trivial sense, a member of the family. The children, the wife, and the slaves of a Roman head of a house (paterfamilias) were equally subject to his unrestricted power (citæ necisque potestas), and equally outside the jurisdiction of the State. If any of them did wrong, not they, but the head of their house, had to answer for it in the Courts of the State. In compensation for this liability, he had the power to surrender the offending person in satisfaction to the complainant (noxalis deditio).

Amelioration of Slavery The rise of the imperial power in Rome and the spread of luxury and demoralisation were largely counterbalanced in favour of the slave by the extended knowledge and practice of Stoic ethical doctrines, which actuated all the great lawyers from the early part of the last century of the Republic and inspired the legislation of the Antonines. Before the end of the Republic, a statute (Lex Cornelia, 81 B.C.) was passed, making it murder for a person other than the owner to kill a slave, but it was reserved for the Emperor Claudius (A.D. 41-54) to make the crime equally murder when it was committed by the

Antoninus Pius signalised his reign by a law providing that masters that illused then slaves should be forced to sell them, it was even, he said, for the interest of masters themselves that relief should not be denied to the victims of ciuclty, or starvation, or unbearable ill usage But, although thus protected from ill-treatment, slaves were not entitled to the privilege of family life or to rights of A union between a male and a female slave (contubernium) was not a mannage, but the offsping, if they afterwards acquired their freedom. were recognised by the law as related in blood. The philosopher Seneca, one of the advisers of Nero, had expressed the view that in public auctions of slaves brother ought not to be separated from brother, and Constantine enacted the humane principle of keeping together children and parents, brothers and brothers, wives and husbands Under the title of Academ necularing a slave, with his mister a neumission, might have the enjoyment of property Whatever a slave might have as peculium, whether the savings from exceptional industry, or gifts as a neward of extraordinary services, was protected by custom and public opinion, although not by law This protection seems to have sufficed, for the cases were not rare in which the slave was able to buy his freedom out of the accumulations of his peculium.

Persons were sometimes made slaves as a punish-Captives ment for climes or for civil wlongs, but some of in War these cases had become obsolete before Justinian, some were abolished by him, and only two were left by him—the case where a freedman showed ingrati-

tude to his patron, and the case where a freedman over twenty years of age fraudulently allowed himself to be sold in order to share the price. But the two chief sources of the supply of slaves were capture in war, and birth. According to the barbarous law of war in ancient times, every prisoner of war was made a slave. This was justified on the ground that it was an improvement upon the still more ancient practice of putting all prisoners of war to death. Again, slavery was hereditary. The children of a female slave were the slaves of her master. It was immaterial whether the father was free or a slave. But though hereditary, slavery was not indelible. Slaves might be manumitted by their masters, and admitted as citizens of Rome.

Slavery by Birth

Formal Manumission

Censu

During the Republic, manumission was a formal act (publica, sollemnis, legitima, justa), having the two-fold effect of releasing a slave from servitude and enrolling him among the citizens. It required the concurrence of the master and of a magistrate as representing the State. The inscription of the slave's name, by his master's direction, on the roll of citizens by the Censor at the quinquennial census was a mode that ceased early in the Empire, practically with the cessation of the censorship as a separate magistrature

<sup>1</sup> A Roman captured by the enemy was considered by the Roman Law to be lawfully a slave. But if he effected his escape, and returned to his own country, he was placed, according to the fiction of postliminium, as far as possible in the same position as if he had never been captured. If a paterfamilias, he recovered the potestae over his family, and the episode of slavery was for the purposes of law obliterated. The doctrine of postliminium was also applied to property taken by an enemy, when recovered.

(22 B.C.). It presupposed the freedom of the slave, and gave validity to the expressed will of the master. But the principal modes were two—one by which the slave was freed in the lifetime of the master, the other whereby freedom was bequeathed as a legacy. The first was called manumission vindicta, a fictitious Vindicta suit (causa liberalis), in which a person (adsertor libertatis) claimed that the slave was freeborn by laying on him a rod (vindicta or festuca), the symbol of ownership. The master did not dispute the claim. the magistrate made a decree establishing the freedom of the slave, and then the master touched the slave with the rod, and, turning him round three times, let him go. The formalities were gradually curtailed; and in the time of Gaius manumission could take place, not only in court, but wherever the magistrate happened to be. Originally testaments were made Testain the Comitia Calata, probably by the authorisation mento of the people in the usual form of legislation. In this case the consent of the master and the authority of the people combined to enable a testator to confer freedom and citizenship on his slave. This privilege was continued when the testament was not made in the Comitia, but became a private act. A fourth In sacroformal mode appears in an enactment of Constantine sanctis ecclesiis (A.P. 316) as already in use—manumission in church (in sacrosanctis ecclesiis). The master declared to the bishop in presence of the congregation his desire that the slave should be free.

At first no other mode of manumission than the Non-formthree Republican modes was allowed. The clearest al Manuexpression of a master's intention to liberate his

slave had no effect unless it was clothed with the proper legal formalities. This led to inconvenient results. If there were a flaw in the manumission, or if the manumission were non-formal, a master might respect his own intention and allow his slave to live in freedom, but his heir, standing on the strict technicality of law, might reclaim him into slavery. At some time not precisely known the Practor interfered to protect the liberated slave in the enjoyment of his personal freedom, although not of his property. In A.D. 19 (if not earlier) the Lex Junia Norbana declared that persons so imperfectly manumitted should enjoy some further rights-almost, but not quite the same as Latini coloniarii. They were henceforth called Latini Juniani. They were free, but not full citizens: they were allowed a limited commercium; but they could neither make a valid Roman will nor take under such a will; nor could they be appointed guardians by will. They might, however, eventually attain full citizenship, by various forms of public service. If the slave had before manumission been put in chains as a punishment, or otherwise dealt with as a debased person, the Lex Aelia Sentia (A.D. 4) provided that when manumitted he should be subject to the disabilities of peregrini dediticii (foreigners that had fought against the Romans and had surrendered), and be incapable of ever becoming a citizen. Before the time of Justinian, however, this portion of the Lex Aelia Sentia had fallen into disuse, and the name of Latins was rarely Justinian formally abolished both Latini heard. Juniani and Dediticii, and enacted that whenever a

Latini Juniani

Dediticii

master desired to give freedom to his slave, whether the old forms were observed or not, the slave should become a citizen as well as free.

In the time of Justinian a master was not restricted Restraints in the number of slaves he might manumit, unless, mission as had been provided by the Lex Aelia Sentia, he released them with both the intention and the effect of defrauding his creditors. The other provisions of the same statute requiring a master to be twenty and the slave thirty years of age, unless for special reasons manumission was allowed by an official board (concilium), were repealed by him; and he allowed a man to dispose of his slaves (as of his other property) by will, first at the age of seventeen, and afterwards at the age of fourteen. The Lex Fufia Caninia (A.D. 8), which prohibited a master from manumitting by will (though not from manumitting in any other manner) more than a certain proportion of his slaves, was also swept away by Justinian (A.D. 528).

Manumission did not wholly break the bond that ratron's united the slave to his master. The relation of master Rights and slave was replaced by the relation between patron (patronus) and freedman (libertus). The freedman could not sue his patron without first obtaining the consent of the Practor. The freedman, if he had the means, was bound to support his patron if he fell into poverty. If the freedman had no children of his own, he was bound to leave a portion of his property to his patron; and if he died without a will and without children, his patron inherited all his estate. Besides, it was usual, as the price of the slave's freedom, that

the master should stipulate for a certain amount of work from the freedman. Generally, the freedman worked so many hours in each day. If the patron did not find him food and clothes, he must allow him sufficient time to procure a maintenance for himself. The kind of work was the same as the freedman had been accustomed to as a slave, or any trade he might afterwards learn.

## SECTION II—PARENT AND CHILD

Powers of Paterfamilias

(The powers enjoyed by the head of a household in Rome over his children (patria potestas) are scarcely, if we look to the earlier period of the Republic, distinguishable from the rights he exercised over a slave. The paterfamilias had, to use the language of the old law, the power of life and death (jus vitae necisque). While his father lived, a son, however mature his age, and however high his official position, could neither . hold property nor marry without his father's consent. But the father could not interfere with his son in the sphere of his public duties; indeed, the father might be under the son's jurisdiction as general or magistrate. 'In early times the father could sell his children; and a provision of the XII Tables, declaring the paternal power to be forfeited if the father sold his son thrice, was turned by the ingenuity of the jurisconsults into means of emancipation While the Republic lasted, the paternal power was restrained only by public opinion; but under the Empire, it was curbed by the stronger hand of the law.

Thus, under Trajan a father guilty of gross cruelty

to his son was compelled to emancipate him. /Under Hadrian a father who killed his son under the severest provocation was banished. Ulpian lays it down that a father may not kill his son, but must bring his case into court; and about the same time the Emperor Alexander (A.D. 227) treated the father's powers as no more than a simple flogging unless with judicial concurrence. Constantine enacted (A.D. 318), that if a father slew his son he should suffer the death of a parricide, that is, be tied up in a sack with a viper, a cock, and an ape, and be thrown into water and drowned. A statute of A.D. 374 made the exposure of infants a crime.

. Considerable progress also was made under the Separate Empire in conferring upon children under the father's Property of power partial rights of property. Thus a son was Children allowed to keep as his separate property whatever he acquired as a soldier (peculium custrense); and a similar privilege, under the name of peculium quasicastrense, was extended by Constantine (A.D. 320) and by succeeding Emperors to officials of the civil service in respect of their salaries, and eventually to the incomes of the clergy. Finally, Justinian enacted that the father should take only a life interest in respect of every acquisition of a child from other sources, except what the child obtained through using his father's property (peculium profecticium). Acquisitions from such other sources were called bona adventicia.

The Roman family, in the eye of the law, was based constituon the paternal power. It formed an imperium in Roman imperio older than the State. The Roman's house Family-

was, in the strictest sense, his castle. The officers of the State did not dare to cross his threshold, and assumed no power to interfere within his doors. The head of the family was its sole representative; he alone had a locus standi in the tribunals of the State. If a wrong was done by or to any member of the family, he and not they must answer for it, or demand compensation if property gained by them were appropriated by another, he, and not they, could reclaim it; if a contract was made with one of them, he alone could sue upon it. The family lived under one roof, had one purse, one altar and one worship. It was this common life and jurisdiction/that constituted in the eyes of the early Roman the very essence of the family. A daughter marrying in such a way as to come into the manus of her husband, and thus becoming subject to a different authority, was no longer regarded (for legal purposes) as a member of the family in which she was born. In any event, whether her marriage was accompanied by manus or not, her children were strangers to her father's hearth, and not legally of kin to those that continued under his roof. Again, sons released from their father's power by emancipation ceased to be members of his family. On the other hand, grandchildren descended from sons unemancipated were in the power of their grandfather, while he lived, and fell on his death under the power of their own father. Even strangers by birth could become members of the family by adoption, and the law originally recognised no differlence between them and the offspring of the head of the house.

The paternal power was acquired—(1) by birth, Acquist (2) by legitimation, and (3) by adoption. The off-pole step spring of a legal marriage were in the power of their To this union only citizens, or specially privileged aliens who had received a grant of conubium. could be parties; otherwise the union was recognised as a marriage for many purposes, but not for giving the putric potestas to the father. From time to time multi-Tarious public services were admitted as grounds for the advance of Latini Juniani to the full citizenship. and thus to the rights contained in the patria polestas; and elaborate rules were applied for the rectification of such mistakes about the status of either party to a marriage as prevented the husband from enjoying the patria potestas over his children, Caracalla (A.D. 212) extended Roman citizenship to all the free subjects of Rome, and accordingly, in the later Roman Law, questions as to citizenship rarely arose. /Constantine introduced legitimatio per subsequens matrimonium, Legitiby which children born in concubinage (concubinatus) mayion fell under the power of their father by his subsequent marriage with their mother. Owing to various causes a species of morganatic marriage had grown up in The legal marriage of the Romans was impeded at different periods by arbitrary restrictions, within which the impulses of human affection could not always be confined. A son or daughter could never marry without their father's consent; and at one time marriage was forbidden between the freeborn. and freedmen or freedwomen. Such restrictions did not apply to concubinage, which was, like marriage, a permanent union of one man with one woman

although considered not so honourable, especially on the part of the woman. Under Justinian, there must have been no legal obstacles to their marrying, if they had chosen to marry. It was to children born of such a union, and to them only, that this legitimation applied. By the subsequent marriage of their parents, they fell under the power of their father.

Adoption

Until Justinian altered the law, adoption was a mode of acquiring potestas. He enacted that it should continue to have that effect only when a father adopted a child, or a grandfather adopted a grandchild; and that in all other cases adoption should no longer confer the potestas, but give the adopted child merely a right of succession in case the adopter died without leaving a will. In the time of Justinian adoption was nearly as much out of harmony with the requirements of social life as it is now. But adoption occupies an interesting place in the history of law. It formed an intermediate stage of progress between the ancient law, which recognised nothing but intestate succession, and the later law, which possessed in the Will a more perfect instrument to settle the devolution of an inheritance. The oldest form of adoption (adrogatio) was effected at first by the legislative authority of the Comitia Calata. Only persons that were not under any one's power (sui juris) could be adopted in this way. By taking advantage of the provision of the XII Tables declaring a forfeiture of the potestas if the father thrice sold a son, and by calling in aid a fictitious suit (cessio in jure), persons were enabled to adopt those that were alieni juris, that is, under some one's power.

times, acrogation was effected by rescript of the Emperor (from A.D. 293 the only mode), and simple adoption by a declaration in the presence of a magistrate.

The paternal power was dissolved by the death of Emancithe paterfamilias, or by any event that deprived either pation father or child of the status of a Roman citizen. could also be terminated at the will of the father. by a declaration before a magistrate. This simple act replaced the elaborate proceedings that anciently were required for the emancipation of a child. it may be sufficient to observe, without going into somewhat intricate detail, that the last stage in the process of emancipating a son was precisely the same as occurred in the manumission of a slave. From this a singular consequence followed. The duties and rights of an emancipated son were identical, except in one point, with those of a freedman: the father could not exact a promise of work from his son; the son owed his father reverence, said the Praetor, not menial work. The emancipated son could not sue his father, except in a fit case, and with the leave of the Praetor; he was bound to maintain an indigent The father, in like manner, was bound to support an indigent son. The relation of a father to an emancipated son governed the wider relation of parent and child. The obligations between a parent and child, where the potestas did not exist, were the same as the obligations between a father and his emancipated child.1

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> Capitis deminute.—Caput included three elements, freedom, citizenship, and family rights. The loss of freedom, as when a

### SECTION III—HUSBAND AND WIFE

Wives in

While the powers of the Roman father over his children appeared even to the Romans themselves as singular, the relation that subsisted between husband and wife during the greater portion of the Republic and the whole of the Empire presents in a different way an equally conspicuous contrast with the laws generally prevailing in Christendom. There was, indeed, a stage in the history of Rome when the position of a wife was almost identical with that of a slave or of a child under the paternal power. A wife in manu viri could enjoy no rights of property (beyond a neculium), and she was described, not inaccurately. from a technical point of view, as the daughter of her husband (filiae loco). There is no specific example of the husband's legal exercise of the jus (or potestas) vitae necisque: Papinian, indeed, is reported as laying it down that the husband had no such right: in case of a serious charge (infidelity or drunkenness), the wrath of the husband was tempered by the advice of a family council. Nor is there any record of the sale of a wife, except by way of fiction in a force of release from the manus.

Creation of manus

The marital power (manus) appears under two aspects. On the one hand it had a reverential and religious aspect. It might be created by a very

person was captured by an enemy, was maxima deminutio capitis. The loss of citizenship, as by the punishment of deportation to an island, was media or minor deminutio capitis. A change of family, by adoption, or arregation, or emancipation, was minima deminutio capitis,

solemn religious ceremony (confarreatio) before the Confar-Pontifex Maximus and the Priest of Jupiter (Flamen realio Dialis); and only the offspring of such a union were eligible for the higher priestly offices. Here the subjection and dependence of the wife were hallowed by religious associations. On the other hand, the Roman manus shows also a baser, and perhaps more intelligible, origin. The woman was nominally sold to Coemptio the husband (coemptio), and conveyed by the same forms as if she were a slave, the only difference lying in the spoken words of the conveyance. So strictly Usus was the wife assimilated to property, that if she were delivered to the husband without the proper forms of conveyance, she did not fall under his manus until the usual period of prescription (usus) had passed. Usus was thus a third way of creating manus.

However, a title by prescription could not be Manus acquired unless the possession were continuous; and marriage accordingly, if a wife absented herself, and returned to her father's house before the year of prescription had run out, the prescription was broken. So early as the XII Tables, this mode of avoiding the manus had acquired the constancy of a custom. contain a provision fixing three consecutive nights (trinoctium) as the extent of absence that prevented the husband from acquiring manus by prescription. The manus had almost disappeared before the end of the Republic, and under the early emperors it was looked upon as a mere antiquarian curiosity. It is quite certain that by their time the normal marriage was without manus, and that such a marriage was a valid Roman marriage in the fullest sense of the

term, while manus was usually employed by a woman, with no intention of marriage but merely as part of a fictitious procedure by which she could change her agnatic family or tutor. In all probability manus and marriage rarely coincided in the time of Gaius. All that two persons possessing conubium had to do if they wished to marry was to obtain the consent of their patresfamilias, if any, and then to consent to live together as husband and wife.

Wives not in manu

If the wife was not in manu mariti, she remained in the same status as before, that is, either independent (sui juris) or in the power of her father—in law a member of her father's family—and wholly free from the power of the husband. Thus the only important legal consequence of a marriage was that the offspring were under their father's power and enjoyed rights of inheritance: between husband and wife there was no bond of legal duty. The wife could not compel her husband to maintain her; the husband had no rights to the wife's property, except such as were given him by prenuptial contract.

Divorce

If the husband or the wife were not satisfied, the remedy was divorce. It was not necessary to obtain the authority of any tribunal for the dissolution of the marriage; by a simple formal intimation either party could at once terminate the union. But the Lex Julia de Adulteriis (18 B.C.) required a written bill of divorce (libellus repudii) to be delivered in the presence of seven Roman citizens above the age of puberty as witnesses; though eventually delivery was not necessary. While the Roman jurists gloried in the ancient maxim of their law that

marriage should be a free union (matrimonia esse libera), the ecclesiastics, who acquired an influence over legislation by the conversion of the Emperor Constantine, set themselves with inflexible resolution to uproot the ancient freedom. They succeeded in obtaining from successive emperors a mass of fluctuating legislation the effect of which is not easily stated in a few words. At first both divorce by mutual consent and unilateral repudiation retained their validity, but penalties, such as forfeiture of dos and donatio propter nuptias, to the unoffending party, were imposed where the one repudiated the other except for certain well-defined forms of gross misconduct. But Justinian seems to have ended by rendering repudiation without just cause, and even divorce by mutual consent, not merely punishable but also inoperative.

If neither party was in fault, the general rule Custody of seems to have been that the father took the custody Children of the boys, and the mother of the girls; if the divorce was owing to the fault of the father, the wife was entitled to the custody of the children, and the father was obliged to maintain them; if the mother was in the wrong, the father obtained the charge of the children.

The peculiar conflict that emerges in the Roman Dos Law between the rights of the father and of the husband is connected with an institution that has exercised a vast social and economical influence. Marriage sine manu gave the husband no claim of any sort upon the wife's property. But he was under no obligation to maintain her. The Roman point of view seems to have been that it was the duty of a father to maintain his daughter, notwithstanding that she was married. But as it would have been practically impossible to perform this duty day by day and week by week, when the daughter lived under her husband's roof, the father once for all compounded with the husband by giving him a This sum was called dos. By the Lex sum down. Julia de Adulteriis (18 B.C.) every father was compelled, on the marriage of his daughter, to give her a dos if he had the means. The husband enjoyed the use of the property during the marriage, but on its dissolution, whether by death or divorce, the property reverted to the wife's father. If the dos was given by a paternal ancestor, it was said to be profecticia; if it was given by the wife herself, or by any other person not a male ascendant, it was called adventicia. A dos adventicia was understood to be a present to the wife after the dissolution of the marriage, unless it was specially agreed that it should revert to the donor, in which case it was called recepticia. There are distinct signs that in the beginning the hubsand's rights over the dos were more extensive than they afterwards became, and the tendency of the later law was to restrict the husband rigorously to the income of the property, and not to give him power of disposing of the capital. Thus he could not sell or mortgage his wife's lands even with her consent.

Donatio propter Nuptias The dos was usually the subject of a prenuptial contract; but it might be commenced or increased after the marriage. By the middle of the fifth century (A.D. 449), a settlement might be made on

the wife by the husband of a nature corresponding to the dos: it was called donatio ante nuntias. Justin. the predecessor of Justinian, allowed such gifts to be increased after marriage, thus breaking in upon a rule very jealously guarded by the older law, that no gifts were binding between husband and wife. Justinian allowed such a gift not only to be increased, but to be first given, after the marriage; and, in correspondence with this, he changed the name to donatio propter nuptias. A gift by a husband to a wife, or by a wife to a husband, could be revoked by the donor at any time during life. The provisions of the English Roman Law thus furnish a singular contrast to the Marriage leading characteristics of an English marriage settle-ment ment. A settlement usually gives an interest in the property to the offspring of the marriage; but in Rome the children had no interest in the dos. the clause in restraint of alienation, a wife is prevented from giving away the capital of her property to the husband, but it is only by depriving her of the power of alienation in regard to everybody else; while the English law makes no provision to protect feeble husbands from avaricious or extravagant wives.

## · SECTION IV-TUTORS AND CURATORS

The office of tutor in the Roman Law approaches Functions nearly to that of a trustee. The tutor was appointed of Tutor to act on behalf of children sui juris (that is, not in the power of anyone) under the age of puberty, but his duties differed considerably from the duties of an English guardian of children. The tutor did not

himself undertake the custody and education of the pupil (pupillus, pupilla) entrusted to his care. If the will appointing the tutor did not name any person for that duty, the mother of the children was entitled to the custody of them so long as she remained unmarried, unless the Praetor decided otherwise. The tutor was bound to make his pupil a proper allowance for maintenance; but, as a general rule, unless the amount were fixed by the will, the sanction of the Practor must be obtained. The main duties of the tutor were to manage the property of the pupil, and to authorise him to bind himself by contract (et negotia gerunt et auctoritatem interponunt, Ulp. Reg. 11, 25). "In dealing with the property of the pupil, the tutor was subject to rules such as now govern trustees. He was bound to make good all loss sustained by his neglect or wilful wrong; he was bound to take such care and so manage the property as a good head of a family would manage his household affairs; he could charge nothing for his services, and he was not allowed to obtain any advantages for himself, but must exercise all his power for the sole benefit of the pupil.

Disabilities of Pupil Even if a pupil had no property, he nevertheless had need of a tutor. A child could not bind himself by contract; and there were some legal transactions, as acquiring an inheritance, which, although in a particular case they might be wholly beneficial to him, yet required the authority of a tutor. The simplest course would have been to hold that no person under the age of puberty could enter into any legal transaction, and to make the tutor a statutory

agent whose acts within the scope of his authority should bind the pupil's estate. But that was not the theory of the Roman Law. The theory was as far as possible to make the child the actual contracting party, but not to bind him unless the tutor was present and gave his sanction (auctoritus). Until the child passed his seventh year, he was not considered capable of so binding himself, even with his tutor's authority: accordingly, if any action were brought by or against the pupillus up to that age, the tutor acted for him in his own name. But if he were above seven, the suit went on in the name of the pupil, the tutor merely giving his sanction. The rule prohibiting a tutor from getting any advantages from his trust equally prevented the validity of any contract whereby he authorised an obligation beneficial to himself (Regula est juris civilis in rem suam auctorem tutorem fieri non posse).

The general rule determining the incapacity of a Contracts child was that he might better his condition, even of Pupil without the authority of the tutor, but he could not make it worse, unless he had his tutor's authority. In such contracts as create obligations for both contracting parties, as sale or letting on hire, if the tutor did not give his authority, those that contracted with the pupil were themselves bound, but he was not in turn bound to them. This rule was subject, however, to equitable restrictions in favour of the contracting party: a pupil could throw up a purchase, but he could not keep what he had bought and refuse payment, or demand back what he had sold without restoring the price.

Appointment of This

Tutors were appointed (1) by will; (2) failing an appointment by will, by operation of law; (3) failing both these modes, by the magistrate. At first testamentary tutors (tutores testamentarii) could be nominated only by a paterfamilias to those under his power: but the Practor confirmed, either as of course or upon inquiry as to the fitness of the tutor, the appointment by a father that had not the paternal power, or by a mother. Failing testamentary tutors, the kin were obliged to undertake the duty to the children (tutores legitimi). In the ancient law, the nearest agnates, that is, relatives who would have been in the same patria potestas had the common ancestor still been alive, thus succeeded; but Justinian left it to the next of kin, whether agnatic or cognatic. In default of kin, the appointment of tutors was at last vested in certain magistrates by statute. Lex Atilia (between 366 and 186 B.C.; possibly 294) gave the urban Practor and a majority of the tribunes of the Plebs the power of appointing tutors, and the Lex Julia et Titia (31 B.C.) gave a similar power to Governors of Provinces. Appointments under those statutes fell into disuse, and in the time of Justinian the Prefect of the city of Rome, or the Praetor, and, in the Provinces, the Governors, after inquiry, or the magistrates, by order of the Governors, appointed tutors (tutores dativi).

Exemp-Tutela

The office of tutor was obligatory on those that tions from were duly nominated. But the inconvenience arising from that rule led to the establishment of numerous exceptions (excusationes tutorum), which are minutely described by Justinian, but are of little interest at the present day. Before entering upon the discharge of his duties, the tutor was in certain cases required to give security against misconduct (rem salvam fore pupillo). Testamentary tutors were exempt from giving security, "because their honour and diligence had been approved by the testator himself." Statutory (legitimi) tutors must give security, as they came in by relationship, which was no guarantee of honour and diligence. Tutors appointed by the higher magistrates, after inquiry, were not burdened with security, "because only fit persons were chosen"; but those appointed by the inferior magistrates must give security.

The tutela ended with puberty, which was fixed at End of twelve for girls and fourteen for boys. But even Tutela before that, tutors could be removed by the Court for misconduct or unfitness.

The old law, which made puberty the age of legal Minors majority, was obviously defective. Accordingly, Curators while in strictness every legal act by a person above the age of puberty was valid, a practice grew up of rescinding any bargains or conveyances made by persons above puberty, but under twenty-five, if the contract was an imprudent one for the minor. This practice arose after, and perhaps out of, the Lex Plactoria (326 n.c.). It was called restitutio in integrum, as the Practor restored the defrauded or indiscreet minor to the position existing before the unfortunate transaction took place: it blotted out the transaction. This remedy might have been worse than the disease, had it not been that a minor could obtain the appointment of a Curator, whose duty it

was to see that the minor was not overreached by another or prejudiced by his own foolish acts, and whose approval (consensus; not auctoritas) of the transaction made it unimpeachable. We are told that no minor could be forced to accept a curator against his will except for purposes of litigation, but it was practically impossible for him to do business without one: and so from about the middle of the second century A.D. curators, who had originally been appointed for particular transactions, regularly acted throughout the minority and whenever necessary. In course of time their functions became scarcely distinguishable from those of tutors. From very early times curators, with very much the same functions as tutors, could be appointed to lunatics and spendthrifts, and later to incurables. Spendthrifts (prodigi) were those who, in consequence of wasting their property, were prohibited by the Practor from the management of it. The mode of appointment of curators was very much the same as in the case of tutors. A curator was not, however, appointed by will, but a suggestion in a father's will would be followed by the Praetor or Governor of the province. Curatores legitimi were such as were appointed to spendthrifts and insane persons (furiosi) under the law of the XII Tables: as in the case of tutors, they were the nearest agnates. Where there was no curator . by will or by statutory provision, curatores dativi were given by the same magistrates as gave tutores dativi. With regard to security, exemptions, and most other matters, the same rules as applied to tutors applied also to curators. With all the

similarities between tutors and curators, there is this special distinction, that while the tutor was said to be *personae*, *non rei*, *datus*, the curator was *non personae*, *sed rei datus*, and so could be appointed for a single transaction.

#### CHAPTER III

### THE LAW OF PROPERTY

## SECTION I-OWNERSHIP

Origin of Property THERE is no point on which theoretical speculations have been more completely falsified than the question of the origin of property. The suggestion that ownership arose when men began to respect the rights of the first occupier of what had previously been appropriated by no one is curiously the reverse of the unth. When ownership is first recognised, it is not ownership by individuals, but ownership by groups—the family, the village or commune, the tribe or clan. Individual property arose from the breaking up of such groups, and the distribution of the rights of the whole among the members. In some cases this process was hastened by wars. There are distinct traces that individual property was pre-eminently that which the warrior had seized as the spoil of victory; among the Romans, for example, the spear was the highest symbol of property.

Ancient Communism But the student of Roman Law will learn nothing of this widespread primeval communism directly from the works of the Roman jurists. From the earliest times of which we have a record, the institution of private property was completely developed in Rome, and hence the singular influence it has exerted on the destinies of European nations.

The law of property in Rome was in the beginning Res dominated by a fundamental distinction between res and i mancipi and res nec mancipi. Few articles of any res nec importance in ancient times could be conveyed without mancipation, a ceremony thus described by Gaius (I. 119):-

Mancipatio is a fictitious sale; and the right is peculiar to Manci-Roman citizens. The process is this :- There are summoned pation as witnesses not less than five Roman citizens above the age of puberty, and another besides, of the same condition, to hold a balance of bronze, who is called the libripens. alience, holding a piece of bronze (aes), speaks thus :-- "I say this slave is mine ex jure Quiritium, and let him be bought for me with this piece of bronze and balance of bronze." Then with the piece of bronze he strikes the balance, and gives the piece of bronze, as if it were the price to be paid, to the mancipator.

The objects that required mancipation (res mancipi) included not merely land and houses (in Italy), but also free persons (in the formalities of emancipation), slaves, beasts of draught and burden, and rural (but not urban) servitudes.

The objects that did not require mancipation (res Delivery nec mancipi) could be validly conveyed by delivery (traditio), a process which, as will presently be described, eventually became sufficient for the transfer of res mancipi also. Delivery, however, did not always transfer ownership; of itself it merely transferred physical control. Obviously when one

<sup>1</sup> Both res mancipi and res nec mancipi could be conveyed by surrender in court (cessio in jure), but this was an even more cumbrous procedure than mancipatio, and was generally employed for other purposes (see p. 70).

person hands a thing to another, the effect may be. not to transfer ownership, but merely to make a loan, or to arrange for its safe custody whilst he is away from home, or to provide security for a debt. Some other element is needed to determine the effect of the delivery. Roman Law required two such elements. the relation between which has not yet been settled Intention with any degree of certainty. If a delivery were

Justa cansa traditionis. to transfer ownership, the parties had to have the requisite intention, the one to transfer, the other to acquire ownership. At the same time, the delivery had to be supported by what was known as a justa causa traditionis, that is, some ground which would justify a change of ownership, some arrangement between the parties which would show that what was passing was ownership, and not something short of ownership, such as possession or detention. the arrangement was to sell something, or to make a gift, or to constitute a dos, or to pay a debt, or to make a loan of money or any other res fungibilis (p. 105), then the ownership passed, for the whole point of these transactions was to pass the ownership. the other hand, if it was pledge, or the loan of a thing for use (commodatum), or a deposit, the ownership did not pass, but in the first case possession, in the others mere detention. It is not clear whether we ought to treat this justa causa traditionis as conclusive external evidence of an intention to transfer and acquire ownership, or the required intention as a subjective abstraction from the justa causa. There seems to be no need for both; either would suffice.

In the case of sale, something more was required:

the buyer did not become owner even by delivery, unless the price was paid or the vendor gave the buyer The English law of sale offers a conspicuous English contrast upon this point to the Roman Law. Delivery Law is not necessary in the English law to transfer the ownership of the thing sold. Whether upon a contract of sale the goods pass to the buyer with or without delivery is a question solely of the intention of the parties. If that intention is expressed, there can be no controversy. Generally speaking, however, no intention is expressed, and then certain presumptions of law come in. If specific ascertained goods are sold unconditionally, the property immediately vests in the buyer, unless it can be shown that such was not the intention of the parties.

Actual delivery might prove inconvenient: the thing to be delivered might be too heavy, or it might be land, or it might be at a distance. Accordingly it was admitted that delivery might take place in such cases even without actual transfer of physical control. Thus, it might be effected by placing the person to Traditio whom a thing was meant to be transferred in view of longar munu. it, and declaring that he was free to take control of it: this was called delivery longa manu. Delivery of the keys of a house or of a warehouse was sufficient to transfer the property either in the house itself or in its contents. Putting marks, as upon logs of wood, was another way of effecting legal delivery, where it would have been difficult to have an actual dealing with the physical control. To deliver a thing at a man's house was considered the same thing as delivery to himself. If the person to whom it was sought to

Traditio breni manu Constitu-

tum pos-

sessorium

transfer the ownership was already in actual control, the ownership could be transferred by a mere expression of a wish to that effect by the owner. called delivery brevi manu.

Conversely, if a person who had actual control of a thing wished to transfer the ownership of it, whilst retaining the physical control, for example, by way of loan, the ownership could be transferred by intention (constitutum possessorium), without actual delivery. But apart from these two cases, mere agreement was not sufficient to transfer the ownership. (Traditionibus et usucapionibus dominia rerum, non nudis pactis, transferuntur.)

Dominium cx iure Quiritium

If a Roman citizen acquired ownership of a res mancipi by mancipatio, or of a res nec mancipi by traditio, he was said to be dominus and his ownership dominium ex jure Quiritium, and he could assert his title against anyone by an action called a rindicatio. None of these statements are true of a citizen who acquired a res mancini by traditio (though, as will be seen later, he could acquire dominium in course of time by the process known as usucapio), or in any event if the person acquiring was an alien, or the thing acquired provincial land, whether the acquirer was a citizen or an alien. Dominium was an institution of strict civil law, and so was not open to aliens.

Aliens

Land

Provincial private person could be dominus of provincial land, for it belonged in theory to the Emperor or the Roman people as a whole. This exclusive system was inconsistent with the world-wide dominion Rome was destined to achieve; and in nothing is the legal genius of the Roman people more conspicuous than the skill

with which they made the narrow principles of the ancient law yield to the necessities of progress. Although no *vindicatio* was available to protect ownership by aliens or ownership of provincial land, the Praetor provided other remedies, by which they were protected as effectually as true *dominium*. Of course, when the edict of Caracalla made almost all free subjects of the Empire Roman citizens, ownership by aliens ceased to have much importance.

The Praetor also introduced certain remedies known Possession as interdicts for the protection of possession, as distinguished from ownership. Possession is one of the most difficult topics of the Roman, as of other legal systems. In essence, possession is mere 'physical control, irrespective of title, but when used technically in Roman Law, the term was applied only to such possession as was protected by the interdicts, or interdict possession, as it is often called. To acquire possession of a thing, the texts say that a person must take control physically (corpore) and intentionally (animo). Thus an unconscious assumption of physical control does not confer possession, and it may be, as Jhering held, that the intention required is no more than an intention to assume physical control. On the other hand, certain texts support Savigny's interpretation that the intention required must normally be an intention to acquire and to hold as an owner, in other words, that no one who recognises the ownership of another can be a possessor. Thus a thief is a possessor, whereas a tenant farmer (colonus) is not. Much has been done to reconcile these conflicting theories. each of which is admitted by its author to be subject

to considerable exceptions, but it is now generally recognised that no single theory will fit all the texts; and the most recent codes based on Roman Law have discarded the peculiarities that cause most difficulty.

If we consider only cases where the physical control has been delivered by one person to another, the causa traditionis determined whether true possession passed or only detention, in which latter case the transferee would not be protected by an interdict. person who received a thing by way of pledge acquired possession, and so did a stakeholder and a tenant on a perpetual lease (emphyteuta). On the other hand, a person who received a thing on loan for use (commodatum), on deposit, on hire (locatio conductio), or by way of usufruct, had only detention, and the transferor was held to possess through them. He had the interdict, not they. This all seems to show that various Praetors, in their piecemeal development of the remedies, considered some causae as justifying protection and others not, that they were guided by purely practical reasons, and that it was only later that the jurists tried to find a systematic justification for the resulting law. Interdict possession therefore is no mere matter of fact, but depends to some extent on title, or rather, since a thief possesses, it ought properly to be said that certain titles excluded the possibility of possession.

Importance of Interdicts

The importance of the possessory interdicts is best understood in relation to the *vindicatio*, or real action, to succeed in which the plaintiff had to prove that he was owner, the defendant in possession contenting himself with a bare denial, and being under no duty

to set up title in himself. The plaintiff had to discharge a very serious burden of proof, for it is often very difficult to prove title, and if he failed in the slightest degree, the defendant succeeded. This is what is meant by the saying that possession is nine points of the law. It was accordingly of the utmost importance to secure the position of defendant in a real action, and it may easily be imagined that a person who had a weak title would not be slow to dispossess his opponent by force, so as to put him to proof of his title. With the introduction of the interdicts this ceased to give him any advantage, for all that the plaintiff in an interdict had to do was to prove that he had been in possession, and that his possession had been disturbed. Even if the dispossessor had a good title, he was not allowed to set up that title in defence to the interdict. He must fail in the interdict and then bring his real action. It will also be observed that the interdicts played a great part in suppressing violent self-help and forcing parties to have recourse to legal proceedings.

Long possession based on a just title of acquisition was also a means of acquiring ownership.

When a res mancipi was delivered to a buyer by Quiritantraditio, the civil law ownership still remained with fan and Bonithe seller: the thing had not passed with the form tarian necessary for conveyance of the ownership. But Ownership according to the old law, this evil was not without a remedy. For it was held that where a man had received a thing in good faith (bona fide) and in a way that would have made him owner but for some external defect (ex justa causa)—conditions, however,

that were not required in the carliest law-and had possessed it for two years in the case of land or houses, or for one year in the case of other things, he became owner by usucapion (usucapio). Lapse of time thus served to cure defective titles in all cases where a mere informality stood between a man and the ownership to which he was entitled. One difficulty alone remained. If the possessor lost possession of the thing before the time of usucapio had run out, he could not, on discovering the thing in possession of someone else, sue as owner, because his title was not yet complete. This defect was removed by a Praetor of the name of Publicius, who may have been the Quintus Publicius said by Cicero in 66 B.C. to have been lately (nuner) Practor. Publicius gave an action (hence called actio Publiciana) to a possessor under those circumstances. Henceforth the position of a possessor of a res mancipi delivered without mancipation was for all practical purposes as good as ownership. Even before his title was perfected by usucapio, he was secured in the practical enjoyment of the ownership. This form of ownership is called by Theophilus—the first commentator on the Institutes of Justinian-Bonitarian ownership (the possessor was said rem in bonis habere), to distinguish it from Quiritarian ownership (dominium ex jure Quiritium). When at length Justinian formally abolished the distinction between res mancipi and res nec mancipi, all kinds of property, moveable or immoveable, were transferred by simple delivery.

Usucapion and Prescription

The same remedies were applied where the person delivering a thing was not the owner. If the person

who delivered a thing was really the owner, then the delivery at once operated to give the ownership to the transferee. If he was not owner, the delivery had not that effect, because no one can transfer to another greater rights than he has himself (nemo plus juris ad alium transferre potest quam ipse haberet). The defect was curable by usucapion, or, if the object was provincial land, by prescription. If a person at the time when any thing was delivered to him did not know any defect in the title of the transferor, and acquired in a way which would have transferred. ownership if the transferor had been the owner, he was said to be a bona fide possessor, and was in a condition to become owner if he continued in pos-1 session for the time required by law. Justinian fixed the period of usucapion at three years for moveables; for immoveables he adopted the periods of prescription already applicable to provincial land, namely, ten years if both the possessor and the person claiming adversely lived in the same province during the whole time (inter praesentes), and twenty years if during the same period they lived in different provinces (inter absentes). But the possession must be uninterrupted. This did not mean that the articles' should not change hands: each person that took the thing in ignorance of any defect in the title could add to his own time of possession (accessio possessionis) the times of possession of all his predecessors who had been in the same blissful ignorance. The actio Publiciana was also available to a bona fide possessor who was in process of acquiring a thing by usucapion, but he could not by this action succeed against the true

owner. This was the only application of the action in the time of Justinian.

Stolen Goods In the case of moveables, however, it was but rare that a possessor got any benefit from his innocence. If the thing had been stolen—and, where a thing belonging to one man was found in the possession of another, most likely it had been stolen—it could not be acquired by prescription by any length of time. Under the Lex Atinia (? 198 B.C.), the taint thus attaching to stolen goods (res furtivae) could not be removed until they got back to the possession of the true owner. Land was not an object of theft (though Gaius tells us that some of the old writers thought it was); but a similar taint attached to land or houses from which the owners had been driven by violence (res vi possessae): even a subsequent bona fide possessor in that case did not acquire by prescription.

Positive and Negative Prescription

The rules just stated illustrate the nature of positive prescription as distinct from statutes of limitation or negative prescription. In the case of positive prescription, the conditions of ownership depend upon the mental state of the possessor, limited by the stringent rule that goods stolen and lands seized by force are incapable of being so acquired. The dominating purpose of the old usucapio was in fact merely to cure informalities in the mode of acquisition. Negative prescription means that the true owner is debarred of his legal remedy if he neglects to seek the aid of the tribunals for a given time. Here the law contemplates distinctly divesting the true owner of his rights, but without giving the possessor any positive title. It is unimportant what was the state

of mind of the possessor, or whether there was any taint in the article. At first, Roman Law had no statute of limitation, but in the time of Justinian the period for actions generally was thirty years.

Another important mode of acquiring ownership Occupatio was Occupatio, or the taking possession of a thing belonging to nobody (res nullius), but capable, nevertheless, of being held in ownership. In the eves of the Romans, all untamed living creatures, whether their habitat is the air, the land, or the sea, were res nullius, and became the property of the person by whom they were captured. Rome had no game laws. Game A man might be forbidden to go upon another's land Laws to hunt or snare birds; but if he went and actually caught any bird or beast, they became his property. A bird or beast that was wounded belonged to him that actually took it, and not to him that merely struck the blow. If a wild creature after being caught escaped either out of sight or practically out of reach, it was again considered res nullius, and open to the first captor. Domesticated and tamed animals were Tame not res nullius, and any appropriation of them without Animals the will of their owner was theft. Pigeons and pea-Pigeons cocks and birds might go beyond the reach, of their owner, but yet return. So long as they did not lose the habit of returning (animus revertendi), they were considered as domesticated animals. When bees Bees hived, the young swarm belonged to the owner of the bees so long as he kept them in view and could follow them up; otherwise they became the property of the first person that hived them. Precious stones Precious found in a state of nature also became the property Stones

Treasuretrove

Enemy's Property of the first taker. Treasure-trove (thesaurus)—that is, treasure, or valuable things generally, left in the earth by persons unknown for a long time (condita ab ignotis dominis), belonged—at least after the time of Hadrian -half to the finder and half to the owner of the ground: but it must be found by chance, not by prospecting. Lastly, the property of an enemy was res nullius. To this barbarous doctrine the Roman Law recognised no limitation. Lands, houses, moveables, wife and children—the enemy himself if alive -all, when taken in war, became the spoil of the victor; while immoveables went to the Fiscus, moveables went to the captors, subject to the rules of prize. The individual soldier kept what he gained by individual enterprise and not as a sharer in a common movement officially ordered or sanctioned.

Accession

The last mode of acquisition is Accession. sion is of three kinds: (1) of land to land; (2) of moveables to land: and (3) of moveables to move-The first case, the accession of land to land, arose from the action of streams and rivers in altering the distribution of land. In its higher reaches a river impetuously sweeps off patches of land, which, as its velocity diminishes, or as intercepting abutments occur, it gradually deposits. Such an increase of land, so gradual as to be at each moment imperceptible, was called alluvio, and the increase belonged to the owner of the lands enriched by the accretion. If, however, the part detached was large enough to be followed up and recognised by the owner, he still retained his ownership. If the deposit takes place in the bed of the river, an island is gradually formed.

Alluvion

Islands formed in Rivers

The ownership of such an island was determined by its position in the stream. If it lay wholly to one side of a line drawn longitudinally along the middle of the stream, it belonged to the owner of the land on that side of the river: if there were more than one such owner, it was divided among them according to the extent of their lands along the bank, the island being supposed to be cut across by lines drawn from their respective boundaries at right angles to the median line of the stream. If the island lay in midstream, partly on one side and partly on the other of the median line, then it belonged to the owners on the two banks, their shares being determined by lines drawn as aforesaid. If an island were formed by a river changing its course, forking into two branches and uniting lower down, the ownership of the land so surrounded was not changed. If a river permanently (Md Beds alters its course, leaving its old bed dry, that bed of Rivers belongs to the landowners on both banks of the river. divided in the way already stated when an island arises in mid-stream.

Moveables accede to land when one man sows, Moveables plants, or builds on another's land. The maxim of accessory to land the Roman Law was that every thing fixed into the land upon its surface became the property of the owner of the soil (Superficies solo cedit. Omne quod inaedificatur solo cedit). The owner of the principal was the owner of the accessory. In its primary aspect, the notion of principal and accessory is arbitrary, although not illogical. A gold setting is used to show off a stone on a ring: the gold is the accessory, even though it may be more valuable, simply because it is

there, not for itself, but for the purpose of the stone. The ground upon which a pillar rests is the principal. because it can exist without the pillar, while the pillar cannot exist without the ground. This arbitrary idea was used to determine a difficult technical question. When land was built upon, and the land did not belong to the person that built, a conflicting claim of ownership arose. It would have been impossible to consider the land-owner and the house-owner jointly owners, for who was to determine their respective shares? Hence in all cases where the materials of different persons got so intermixed that it was inexpedient to separate them, the question of ownership was determined by the rule that the owner of the principal should have the accessory. At first the law was content to let the question rest there: whatever was built on the land belonged to the owner of the land. But a question of equity remained behind. Suppose the owner of the land built with material belonging to another. The XII Tables provided that the landowner should, in that case, pay double the worth of the material to the owner of the material (actio de tigno iuncto): they did not allow the building to be dismantled in order that the material should be restored. Suppose the owner of the material built on land not belonging to him. He either knew that, or he did not. If he knew it, he acted with his eyes open, and lost his property: he was assumed to have intended to make a present of the building to the owner of the land. Severus and Antoninus, indeed, allowed him (A.D. 213) to recover his material if the building was demolished, provided it was shown that

Compen-

he actually had no donandi animus; but Justinian did not accept this view. If, on the other hand, the owner of the material thought he was building on his own land, the Praetor protected him from ejection. unless the owner of the land offered compensation. If. however, he accidentally lost possession, and the owner recovered the land without the necessity of a lawsuit, he had no remedy. To this rule the Roman Law admitted one just and politic exception. tenant of a house could remove the fixtures that he had placed for his use, provided he did no damage to the house. And a tenant of land was entitled to Unexcompensation for unexhausted improvements (except Improvesuch as he had specially agreed to execute in considera- ments tion of a lower rent), the amount being fixed with regard to the increased value they gave to the land, but not exceeding the actual outlay.

The idea of accession was also employed in the case Books of addition of moveables to moveables; such, for example, as writing a book on another man's parchment, or putting gold letters on paper belonging to someone else; but in the case of pictures, it was Pictures thought too strong to say that the ownership of the canvas or wood should determine the ownership of the painting. In this case the logical idea succumbed to the test of value. The rules as to compensation came in as before to redress the balance of unfairness.

The working up of raw materials belonging to Manuanother into a new form (nova species) received the factured Articles name of Specificatio. Its effect was disputed by the two schools. The Sabinians, following the philosophical doctrine of the Stoics that the essence of a thing is

determined by the materials of which it is composed, held that the owner of the materials remained the owner of the finished product: whereas the Proculians. who accepted Aristotle's view that the form was the determining factor, were of opinion that a new thing had come into existence, and that the maker acquired it by occupatio. The controversy was finally settled as follows:--If any part of the material employed belonged to the workman, the workman was the owner of the new article; if not, the question was whether the article could be resolved into its raw material. If it could, the owner of the materials was held to be the owner of the whole: if not, the workman was the owner. Thus a vessel of gold, silver, or other metal would be the property of the owner of the metal however exquisite and valuable the workmanship; but a person who had made wine out of another's grapes, or flour out of another's wheat, was the owner of the product, because it could not be resolved into its original material.

Confusio

But things belonging to different owners might be mixed, in circumstances which pointed neither to specification nor to accession. Thus, where materials whether of the same kind (as lumps of gold) or of different kinds (as your wine and my honey), were mixed by consent of the owners or by chance in such manner that they ceased to retain their individuality, the mixture was the common property of the owners of the materials. This was called *Confusio*—a chemical compound. Again, where the materials retained their individuality (as grains of wheat) and had been mixed by consent, the mixture was the common

Commixtio property of the owners; but, if they had been mixed by accident or by one owner without the consent of the other, they remained the property of their several owners, and, if the owners could not agree about a division, the Practor would decide. This was called Committio-a mechanical mixture.

The institution of private property did not extend Res extra to all the material objects of the universe. The nostrum patriatmosphere, for example, or the ocean, is not suscept-monium ible of the exclusive possession that lies at the foundation of proprietary rights. But many things that were not the objects of ownership might be partially appropriated, and rights falling short of ownership might be exercised over them. Such of these rights as the Praetors recognised they protected by Interdicts.

Res communes were things whereof no one was Seashore owner, and that all men might use. Such were the air, running water, the sea, and the seashore. seashore extended to the highest point reached by the waves in winter storms. The right of fishing in the sea belonged to all men. Any one could haul up his nets on the shore, or spread them out to dry, or build a hut for himself. So long as the structure existed it was private property; but when it fell into ruins the soil again became common. Every one had the right to prevent any construction on the shore that would interfere with his access to the sea or the beach; and so, where there was any risk of question, it was prudent to get the Praetor's consent before proceeding to erection.

Res Publicae were, in a sense, the property of the Res Roman people, and the use of them was free to all. Publicae

5

The State's ownership was hardly more than supervision or jurisdiction: it was not such ownership as private persons possessed, and as the State itself possessed, like private persons, in many res publicae of another kind, such as slaves, mines, lands. chief examples were public roads, harbours, and rivers, and the banks of rivers. In Rome itself the roads were specially under the jurisdiction of the Curule Aediles. Every river that flowed in summer and winter was public. The banks also, measured to the highest point of the winter flood, could be used by the public, even when they belonged to private proprietors, for the purpose of landing goods or making Fishing in fast boats to the trees. The right of fishing, like the right of navigation, was free to all.

Rivers

Res Universitatis were such things belonging to a municipality or corporation as were free to the use of the public; for instance, race-courses and theatres.

Res divini juris

Res divini juris consisted of three classes—sacrae. originally devoted formally by the Pontiffs under statutory authority to the gods above, as religious edifices and gifts; religiosae, devoted at one's will, without any authority, to the deified manes, the chief example being ground devoted to the reception of the dead; sanctae, such as the walls of cities, so called because a capital penalty was fixed for those that violated them

### SECTION II—PERSONAL SERVITIDES

Nature of Servitudes

Ownership, in the full sense of the term, consists of the most extensive rights to things-rights so

numerous that they cannot be precisely limitedrights that endure for ever, and are the subjects of unrestricted alienation. When some portion of the rights of full ownership is given to a person other than the owner to be exercised by such person to the exclusion of the owner, such detached rights were called in Roman Law jura in re aliena; for example, servitudes, emphyteusis, mortgage. If the rights of ownership are limited in duration—as an estate for life in land—there emerges a class that is differently described in different systems of law. In England a life-interest is generally spoken of as limited ownership: in Rome, a life-interest was regarded not as a Estates form of ownership, but as the antithesis of ownership. for Life as a subtraction from the ownership or a burden upon it—in a word, a servitude (servitus). The same term was applied not only to the indefinite use of land—for example, the Roman usus fructus or estate for life-but to the class of rights strictly definite, as rights of way or rights of pasture, which in English Law are known as easements or profits à prendre. The servitudes proper, such as rights of way-the praedial servitudes (servitutes praediorum)—were attached to the things (land or house) over which they were exercised and belonged to persons only as owners of adjoining land or an adjoining house; while usufruct and some similar interests were called personal servitudes (servitutes personarum), as being attached to the person that exercised the right, without regard to his owning or not owning adjoining property. If, as sometimes happened, a right that was ordinarily a pracdial servitude (as the right of pasturing cattle)

was given to a person not an adjoining owner, then it was not a praedial, but a personal, servitude, provided, that is, that it was capable of being created as a personal servitude; otherwise it could be a contractual right, and as such binding only between the original parties.

Incorporcal Things

Here may be noticed a fallacious distinction introduced by the Roman writers, and followed by their English copyists. Some things, we are told, are corporeal, others incorporeal. Corporeal things can be touched, as a farm, a slave, gold, or wheat. Incorporeal things cannot be touched; they consist of rights, as an inheritance, a usufruct, or an obligation. This means that the right of inheritance or the right of usufruct is incorporeal. Corporeal things, we are told, can be possessed and delivered; incorporeal things do not admit of possession or delivery. But with all this subtlety the jurists overlooked the fact that they were making a distinction without a difference. The right of ownership, which was transferred by the delivery of the thing, is just as incorporeal as the right of usufruct. So arbitrary is the division that a life-interest in land is a corporeal thing in English Law, and a life-interest in land was incorporeal in the Roman Law. The meaning is simply that delivery was confined in Roman Law to the transfer of ownership, whereas in English Law the delivery of land might be for an estate for life, or in fee-simple, according to the intention of the parties. The true distinction is between the groups of rights transferred by delivery, and those transferred in other ways: in the Roman Law the first group

consisted of ownership only; all other rights to things were transferred in a different manner. By a · figure of speech, the rights transferred by delivery were said to constitute corporeal things.

A usufruct is the right of using and taking the Usufruct fruits of something belonging to another. It was understood to be given for the life of the receiverthe usufructuary—unless a shorter period was expressed: and then it was to be restored to the owner in as good condition as when it was given, except for ordinary wear and tear. It might exist in land, houses, slaves, beasts, and in short everything except what is consumed by use—an exception obviously. necessary because the thing had to be restored at the end of the period of enjoyment. By a senatus- Quasiconsultum, however, it was determined (perhaps usufruct within the half-century before Christ) that a legacy of things consumed by use (such as money, wine, oil, wheat, garments), by way of usufruct, should not be On the legatee's giving security to return to the heirs of the testator on his death the articles so bequeathed, or to pay their value in money, they were given to him. Such a legacy was merely a loan without interest. As it bore a certain analogy to usufruct, it was called quasi-usufruct.

The usufructuary of land became owner of the Rights of crops as soon as they were gathered (percepti), but Fructunot before. Consequently, if he died before that event, the crops belonged to the owner of the land. Generally speaking, but with one exception, the rights at common law of an English tenant for life of land were the same as the rights of the usufructuary. An

English tenant might work mines or quarries that had been opened, but could not open new mines or quarries. The usufructuary was free from this restriction. But he could not cut timber: trees that were dead or overthrown by the wind he could take to repair the house, but not usually for fuel; and he could take branches to stake his vines, and he could lop pollards.

Usufruct of House The usufructuary of a house must not alter the character of the building. He must not divide one room into two, or throw two into one, or turn a private dwelling-house into a shop. He was not allowed even to put a roof on bare walls. He could not put up a new building, unless required for strictly agricultural purposes; and he could not pull down any building, even one he had himself put up. Thus we learn where Coke got his idea that if the life-tenant put up a house, it was waste, and if he pulled it down again, that was double waste. The usufructuary must always use the property, whatever it was, with the care of a bonus paterfamilias—the highest diligence known to the law.

Creation and Extinction of Usufruct

In ancient times, usufruct was established by surrender in court (cessio in jure), a fictitious suit, which may be compared with the obsolete Fines and Recoveries of English Law. It could not be created directly by mancipation, because it was incorporeal; but, when the thing was mancipated, the usufruct could be reserved (usufructu deducto). In the time of Justinian, however, a usufruct was created either by legacy or by agreement and stipulation. The usufruct was extinguished if the usufruct and ownership merged

in the same person; if the usufructuary neglected to exercise his right for the usual period of prescription; or if the thing perished, or its essential character was altered. The usufructuary could not transfer his No right so as to make the transferee usufructuary in transfer his place; but (under the Empire, if not earlier) he could allow another person (by gift, sale, lease, etc.) to enjoy his right, in whole or in part, provided the transferee enjoyed it in his (the usufructuary's) name and on his account.

Use (usus) meant use without the fruits. One that Usus had the use of a farm could take only such vegetables, fruits, flowers, etc., as were required for his daily needs. He must not hinder the farm-work. He that had the use of a house could use it for himself and family—he could not let it, and it was doubted if he could receive a guest; and he could not transfer his right to another. Use was established or extinguished in the same ways as usufruct.

Habitatio (the right of dwelling in a house) and Habitatio operae servorum (use of slaves' services) were distinguished from usufruct or use by technicalities that need not be noticed here.

# SECTION III—PRAEDIAL SERVITUDES

A praedial servitude is a definite right of enjoy- Nature of ment of one man's land, by the owner of adjoining land. Servitude The land in favour of which the right is created is called praedium dominans; the land subject to the right is called praedium serviens. Servitudes were for the benefit of land in this sense, that the necessities

of the dominant land constituted the measure of the enjoyment allowed. A right to lead water to a farm was restricted to the amount of water necessary for the use of that farm. So if the right was to take sand or lime from adjoining land, then no more could be taken than was wanted for the farm to which the right was attached.

Nulli res sua servit

From the nature of servitude it followed that an owner could not have a servitude over his own land (Nulli res sua servit). An owner, who, as such, is entitled to every possible use of his land, has no need of a right to one particular mode of enjoyment.

Servitudes missive. but cannot bind acts

Again, the duty imposed by a servitude on the are Negative or Per- owner of the servient land might be either a duty not to do something on the servient land (as, not to build in a way that shuts out his neighbour's light), to positive or a duty to allow the owner of the dominant land to do something on the servient land (as, to walk or drive across it), but, except in one case, the servient owner could not be obliged to do any positive act. (Servitutum non ea natura est ut aliquid faciat quisz sed ut aliquid patiatur aut non fuciat.) The one exception was in the case where a man's walls or pillars were used to support another's building (servitus oneris ferendi)—where the agreement to support involved the duty to repair in case of need.

Servitudes perpetual

Servitudes were subject to certain other rules of a technical character. Thus, it was said that all servitudes ought to be capable of enduring as long as the land to which they were attached; but exceptions were allowed, and a right of water even from an artificial reservoir might be granted. Again, it was

said that a servitude was indivisible. Thus, if the Servitudes owner of land dies, leaving several heirs, each heir indivisible is entitled to the enjoyment of the servitudes. But perhaps the most technical rule of all was that there could not be a servitude of a servitude. Thus, if Servitus Titius has a right of leading water through two or servitudes three neighbouring farms, neither the owners of these farms nor any other neighbour can have a servitude of drawing water from the aqueduct. But, notwithstanding the rule, an agreement to permit them to draw water bound Titius, although it was not a servitude.

Praedial servitudes were of two kinds, Rural (jura Division rusticorum praediorum) and URBAN (jura urbanorum tudes praediorum). Rural servitudes affect chiefly or only the soil, and could exist if no houses were built; urban servitudes affect chiefly or only houses and could not exist apart from houses. The distinction does not depend on the situation of the property affected, for a right of way, which is a rural servitude, may exist in a town, and a right to rest a beam or joist on a neighbour's wall, which is an urban servitude, may exist in the country. So long as mancipation was in use, rural servitudes in Italy were res mancipi, and could be conveyed only by mancipatio or cessio in jure; but rural servitudes in the provinces beyond Italy, and urban servitudes in or out of Italy, were res nec mancipi.

Among rural servitudes, the most usual were—Rights of (1) Rights of way: iter, a right for a man to walk Way but not to drive a beast or a carriage; actus, the right to walk and drive a beast or a carriage; via,

Water

more extensive, including the right to draw stones Rights of and wood and heavily laden waggons. (2) Rights of water: as, the leading of water through another's land (aquae ductus). Usually the water must be conveved in pipes, although, if so arranged, stone channels might be used. In the absence of agreement, the quantity of water to be taken was fixed by custom: but unless by special agreement or by custom the water could not be used for irrigation. . Iquae haustus is the right of drawing water from a well or fountain on another man's land. The right of taking cattle to water on another's land was called pecoris ad aquam appulsus. Again, one might have the right to put cattle to pasture on the land of another (jus pascendi). or to quarry for stones, or to dig for sand or chalk, or to cut stakes for vines, and many similar rights.

Other Rights

Lithan Servitudes

The principal urban servitudes included support to another's building (oneris ferendi); inserting beams (tigni immittendi) in the wall of another's house for security, or for covering to a walk along the wall; the right to receive, or the right to discharge, the droppings of water from the tiles of a house (stillicidium), or the rain water from a gutter (flumen); the right against a neighbour to prevent an increase to the height of his house (altius non tollendi); the right to prohibit any construction that would skut out light from a house or the general view (ne luminibus officiatur, et ne prospectui offendatur); the right of passing a sewer through another's ground (ex aedificio eius in tuum aedificium).

Creation of Servitudes

A servitude, involving a burden upon the ownership of land, could of course be created only by owners. An owner could burden his land with a servitude by agreement and stipulation; and such an agreement would be implied if the owner of the dominant land had enjoyed a servitude for the full period of prescription applicable to land. Again, by will an owner could impose the burden of a servitude upon any person to whom he bequeathed the land. Once established, a servitude continued until it was sur- Extincrendered by agreement, or merged, when the person tion of Servitudes to whom a servitude was due became owner of the land upon which the servitude was imposed. In this case, even if the lands were afterwards separated, the servitude was not restored, except by special agreement. If a person entitled to an affirmative servitude did not exercise his right for the period of prescription, he lost it; so, if the person entitled to a negative servitude allowed that period to elapse after the owner of the servient land had violated the servitude (as, for example, by shutting out his lights) without making any complaint, he in like manner lost his right also.

### SECTION IV—EMPHYTEUSIS

Emphyteusis is a grant of land for ever, or for a Perpetual long period, on the condition that an annual rent Leases (canon) shall be paid to the grantor and his successors, and that, if the rent be not paid, the grant shall be forfeited. This tenure may be traced to the long or perpetual leases granted by the Roman State of lands taken in war. The rent given for such land was called vectigal, and the land itself ager vectigalis.

The advantages of this perpetual lease were appreciated by corporations, ecclesiastical and municipal. A tenure that relieved the owners from all concern in the management of their lands and gave them in exchange a perpetual right to rent seems to be specially beneficial, or at any rate very convenient, for corporate bodies. The same tenure was adopted by private individuals, under the name of Emphyteusis. In the time of Gaius a controversy was maintained as to whether Emphyteusis was a sale or a letting to / hire of land. It resembled sale, inasmuch as it gave a right for ever to the land, but it differed from sale in that, instead of price, there was an annual payment of a sun, down. It resembled hire in respect of the rent: it differed from hire in respect of the perpetual interest of the tenant. The Emperor Zeno terminated the discussion, by declaring that the incidents of Emphyteusis should be governed by the agreement of the parties, and in the absence of such agreement, that the total destruction of the land or houses should terminate the tenure, but that for a partial loss the tenant should have no claim to an abatement of the rent.

Law of Zeno

Rights of Emphyteula The rights of the tenant (emphyteuta) were almost unrestricted, except that he must not destroy the property so as to impair the security for the rent. He paid all the taxes, and he could be ejected from the land if for three years he failed to pay his rent or to produce the receipts for the public burdens. He could sell his right, but was bound to give notice to the owner of the sum offered to him, and the owner had the option of buying it at that amount.

If the owner did not exercise his right of pre-emption. the tenant could sell to any fit and proper person without the consent of the owner. The owner was bound to admit the purchaser into possession, and was entitled to a fine not exceeding two per cent of the purchase money for his trouble.

### SECTION V-MORTGAGE

The earliest mortgage of the Roman Law was an Pacium actual conveyance by mancipatio, executed by the Fiduciae borrower to the lender, upon an agreement (pactum fiduciae) that if the purchase-money were repaid by a day named, the lender would reconvey the property to the borrower. It by the day named the borrower had not paid off the loan, his property was entirely gone. But that was not the worst. The borrower might be willing to repay the money, but in the meantime the lender might have sold the property, and the borrower could not follow it in the hands of the purchaser. This grave defect of the law it was sought to remedy by declaring the lender, under these circumstances, to be infamous. Clamant as these evils were, it required even a sharper sting of injustice to goad the Praetor into action. It would seem that, where the conveyance was not made by mancipatio, even the solemn promise to return the property on repayment of the loan had no legal effect; and the lender could refuse to accept payment and keep the property, although its value might greatly exceed the loan. At this point the Praetor interfered, and issued an edict to the effect that, where a lender got possession

Pignus

of his debtor's property, he should be compelled to give it up on the debtor making a tender of the To the borrower he gave for this purpose an actio pigneraticia, such an informal pledge being known as pianus. The object of the Praetor was merely to redress a flagrant wrong and prevent an unjust creditor from taking advantage of a mere absence of formality to rob his debtor of his property; but the result of his intervention was practically to endow the Roman law with a simpler and more convenient form of mortgage. The mere delivery of a thing was enough to give the creditor full security, while at the same time the ownership remained with the debior, and thus the creditor was disabled from fraudulently conveying the property. The creditor, not being owner, could not give a buyer the ownership that he himself did not possess.

Hypotheca

But the pignus, although a great improvement, fell short of the requirements of a satisfactory form of mortgage. The creditor did not obtain any security, unless the possession of the property was given to him. Thus, in order to obtain a loan, an owner was subject to the great inconvenience of parting with the possession of his property. In some cases where a security was desiderated, this condition could not be complied with. Thus when a landlord let a holding to a tenant for the usual period of five years, he naturally desired to have a special claim on the stock and implements of the farmer as a security for his rent. But as it was essential that these things should remain in the possession of the farmer, the landlord was disabled from enjoying the security of a pignus.

Some time before Cicero, a Praetor of the name of Servius introduced an action by which he gave the Actio landlord of a farm a right to take possession of the Serviana stock of his tenant for rent due, when the tenant had agreed that the stock should be a security for the rent. Such a security, though known by the Greek name hypotheca, was probably of native Roman origin. was not long, however, before the advantages of such a security were appreciated in other cases, and at length the action introduced by Servius was extended, under the name of quasi-Serviana, to all cases where Actio an owner retained possession but agreed that his property should be a security for a debt. Thus in the result, a mere agreement, which need not even be in writing—and without any transfer of possession to the mortgagee-enabled an owner to borrow money and give ample security to the creditor without subjecting himself to any inconvenience. Practically in the later law no distinction (beyond the difference with regard to possession) was made between pignus and hypotheca.

If the mortgagee was not in possession, he could Power of. sue for the property in the hands of any person possessing it. He could then exercise the power of sale, which became an inherent right of the mortgagee. Under Justinian, if the parties had agreed as to the manner, time, etc., of the sale, their agreement was to be observed; if not, the creditor must give the debtor formal notice of his intention to sell; and thereafter two years must elapse before the sale could be made. If the creditor sold, he must hand over · the surplus, after paying himself, to the debtor. Justinian allowed foreclosure only when the creditor

Foreclosure was unable to find a buyer at an adequate price. But the debtor must have due notice, and if within a specified time he did not pay, the creditor obtained the ownership on petition to the emperor. Even then a debtor was allowed two years' grace; but if he did not pay all principal and interest within that time, his claim was absolutely foreclosed (plenissime habeat rem creditor idenque dominus jam irrevocabilem factam).

Priority

If the same thing were mortgaged to several persons, and the property was not sufficient to pay them all, the question of preference or priority arose. Except in the case of a small number of privileged mortgages, the question of priority was determined by two principal rules. First, a mortgage made by a public deed, that is a deed prepared by a notary (tabellio), and sealed in the presence of witnesses, or even by a private writing signed by three witnesses, was preferred to an earlier mortgage not executed with these solemnities. Secondly, mortgages unwritten, or, though written, unattested by witnesses, took effect according to priority of time. When the same thing was hypothecated at different times to different persons, he that has the first hypothec excludes all others; in like manner, the second excludes the third, and the third the fourth. But at what moment does a hypothec take effect? When possession is obtained, or, if the debt is future or conditional, when the sum becomes due? times were immaterial; priority was determined by the date when the agreement of mortgage was made.

Implied Mortgages Usually no hypothec existed except by agreement; but in some cases the law set up an implied mortgage.

Thus at Rome the landlord of a dwelling-house had an hypothec, in the absence of express agreement, over the furniture (invecta et illata, i.e. whatever was brought for personal use by the tenant) in the house hired from him, as security for the rent, and for other claims he might have under the tenancy. Justinian extended this law to the provinces. In the case of farms the landlord had an implied hypothec over the crops from the moment they were gathered; but he had no hypothec over the agricultural implements, cattle, or slaves, or household furniture, except by special agreement.

Precarium was holding land or a moveable at the Precarium will of the grantor. This tenure has a certain historical interest. The tenant, although his interest was so slight, had possessory rights protected by interdicts.

#### CHAPTER IV

#### THE LAW OF OBLIGATIONS

## SECTION I-GENERAL PRINCIPLES OF THE LAW OF CONTRACT

Conveyance distinguished tract

To determine the true place of contract in a proper classification of law, it is necessary to apprehend, in from Con- the first instance, the difference between Conveyance and Contract. Conveyance is the transfer of ownership or of rights partaking of the nature of ownership

rem and in personam

(rights in rem); contract creates obligations or rights Rights in in personam. A right in rem is a right availing against all men generally, and is a right to forbearances; a right in personam is a right availing against a specified individual or specified individuals, and is a right either to acts or to forbearances. The right of a master over his slave is a right in rem; it is a right against all men that they shall forbear from depriving the master of the possession or services of his slave. The right of a patron to maintenance from his freedman is a right in personam; it is a right against the freedman alone, and it is a right to an act or service. -Ownership, again, is an aggregate of rights in rem. An owner has a right as against all men generally that they shall not deprive him of the possession or use of the thing belonging to him. Contract is the antithesis of ownership. It creates duties binding the promisor or promisors, and no other persons; and those duties

are generally to render services, and not merely to exercise forbearances. "The essence of an obligatio," says the jurist Paulus, "does not consist in this, that it makes a thing ours, or a servitude ours (jus in rem), but that it binds another to give something to us or to do something for us (jus in personam)."

Right and duty are correlative terms. A cannot Right have a right unless B or C owes a duty to him. Partly and Duty from the circumstance that jus had other meanings tive besides "a right," and that no other Latin term conveniently renders that idea, and partly from the fact that the forms of actions were framed upon an allegation of duty, the Roman jurists did not speak of rights in personam, but of the correlative obligatio. An obligation was defined to be the legal bond that ties us down to do something according to law (Obligatio est juris vinculum, quo necessitate adstringimur alicuius solvendae rei, secundum nostrae civitatis jura).

It is clear that for the Romans the legal bond, and Contract not the duty to perform, was the most prominent and Delict aspect of an obligation, and it has been conjectured that in very early times the subjection of one party to the other was not merely legal, but physical. The person liable was actually a hostage. This way of looking at the matter explains why the Romans included under the head of obligations, not only contractual obligations, which arise from the consent of the parties, but also delicts. It is true that a person committing a delict is under a duty to compensate the injured party, but for the Romans the true parallel was not between this duty and the corre-

sponding duty of compensation for breach of contract. The making of the contract, no less than the commission of the delict, was considered to subject one party in some measure to the power of the other, and the word used for the performance of a contract (solutio) literally means the loosing, or freeing of one party from the other.

Quasicontract Contract and delict do not exhaust the sources of obligation. In certain circumstances a person may be bound to another, although he has neither agreed to be so bound nor committed a wrong towards him. If one person pays money to another whilst labouring under a mistake of fact, the recipient is under an obligation to return it; he cannot be said, in the absence of fraud, to have committed a wrong in receiving it, and he certainly does not agree to repay it. The obligation in this and in other cases is imposed by law, and from the identity or similarity between the actions used to enforce it and certain contractual actions, is said to arise quasi ex contractu.

Proposal and Acceptance A contract, then, arises from the agreement of the parties; but what is "an agreement"? An agreement involves two elements, a proposal and an acceptance. A person makes a proposal when he signifies to another his willingness to do or not to do something, with a view to obtaining the assent of that other to such an act or forbearance. The proposal is said to be accepted when the person to whom the proposal is made signifies his assent thereto.<sup>1</sup> In

Such an agreement is a conventio.

Contractus is a conventioto which the law attaches a juris vinculum.

Puctum or pactio is an agreement not clothed with an action,

the chief contract of the Roman Law, the stipulatio. the proposal was made not by the promisor but by the promisee. "Will you give me 100 aurei?" "I will." Here the question is put by the creditor, and the debtor accepts the proposal by his answer. In order to make a valid agreement, it is necessary that the answer should agree with the terms of the question: in other words, that the proposal made should be accepted, and not something else. Thus, if the proposal is unconditional and the acceptance conditional, or vice versa, there is no agreement. So if the proposal is for something to be done on a future day, and the acceptance is for a different day, there is no agreement. So again, if the stipulator asks, "Will you give me Stichus or Pamphilus?" and the answer is, "I will give Stichus," there is no agreement, because the proposal is disjunctive and the acceptance is not.

The main points common to all contracts may be considered under the following heads:—

- I. Consent—Error.
- II. Time, Place, Condition.
- III. Force, Fraud, and Bad Consideration.

but available by way of defence to an action. In later times certain pacts (pacta legitima, pacta praetoria) were enforced by action, but did not obtain the name of contractus.

Pollicitatio is a proposal merely; for example, a vow.

Civilis obligatio rests on statute or on custom.

Honoraria obligatio is established by the Praetor in the exercise of his jurisdiction.

Naturalis obligatio cannot be enforced by action, but may be used by way of defence or set-off, and will support a mortgage or suretyship.

IV. Illegal Promises.

V. Incapacity to Contract.

VI. Agency.

Essential Error

- 1. Consent—Error.—The parties to a contract are said to consent when they agree upon the same thing in the same sense. Their intentions can be expressed only through the medium of language, and this medium is a source of error. Error is essential when it is such as prevents any agreement from being made; it is non-essential when it does not prevent an agreement from arising. Essential error is such as prevents the contracting parties from agreeing upon the same thing in the same sense. This may occur in three ways: in the corpus, or thing promised (error in corpore); in the nature of the obligation (error in negotio); or in the person of a party (error in persona). Thus:
- (1) I may intend to sell you one slave, you to buy another—as, if I sold Stichus, and you intended to buy Pamphilus, whom you misnamed Stichus. If both had meant the same thing, although they knew it by different names, the contract would have been good. (2) I intend to let you a farm; you think you are buying it. Here again, as the understanding affects the nature of the rights created, the error is fatal, and there is no contract. (3) I intend to lend money to Cornelius; Aulus, falsely representing himself to be Cornelius, gets the money. Here again there is no contract of loan, as I did not intend to bind myself to Aulus; and Aulus may be proceeded against for theft.

Nonessential Error In all other cases error was non-essential (error in substantia), and the general rule was that non-essential error did not vitiate the contract. The subject is not free from difficulty. Savigny, who examined the

cases very minutely, arrived at the conclusion that in sale even non-essential error vitiated the contract where the difference between the thing bought and the thing that the purchaser intended to buy was such as to put the one into a different category of merchandise from the other. Thus, if I buy a ring, thinking it to be gold when it is copper, or silver when it is lead, the contract is void. Again, if I buy wine, and what is sold is vinegar, or I buy a female slave, and a male slave is sold, or vice versa, the contract is void.

II. TIME.—When an agreement was made to pay Time money or to do anything on a particular day, performance could not be demanded before that day; and not even on that day, because the whole of the day must be allowed the debtor for payment at his discretion. So if the payment is to be made in a given year or month, the whole of the year or month must elapse before an action can be brought. contract is to be performed within a limited timesay, to build a house in two years—the question arose whether an action could be brought before the whole period had expired, if so much time had elapsed that it was impossible the works could be constructed within the time. Upon this question the jurists were hopelessly divided, but the preponderance of authority seems to favour the view that in such a case the whole time must elapse before an action could be safely brought for breach of contract. If no time was named in the agreement, money promised became due at once; and other promises must be performed within a reasonable time.

Dies cedit

A notable distinction was drawn between the inception of the obligation and the time for performance. When an obligation begins to exist, it was said dies cedit; when performance may be demanded, it was said dies venit. If I agree to give a sum to Maevius, at one and the same moment the debt exists (dies cedit) and payment may be demanded (dies venit). If I agree to pay Maevius a sum of money a year hence, then at once the debt exists (dies cedit), but payment cannot be demanded before the end of the year (dies non venit). If I agree to pay a sum to Maevius if the ship "Flora" arrives from Carthage, then until that event happens there is no obligation (dies non cedit); but when the event happens, at once the obligation exists, and performance may be demanded (both dies cedit and dies venit).

Place of Performance

PLACE.—If a promise is made to pay at Ephesus, the debtor could not be sued in Rome, without allowing for any advantage he might have in paying at Ephesus. Generally speaking, if a debtor promised to pay or do something at a particular place, the creditor could not demand performance elsewhere; but the Praetor had a discretion to allow the creditor to do so, taking care that the debtor was not put to a disadvantage. If nothing was said in the contract as to the place of performance, frequently that was determined by the nature of the promise. A promise to deliver a farm must be performed at the farm; a promise to repair a house must be performed where the house is. When that indication was wanting, the general rule was that the creditor could demand performance in the place where he could sue-that is, within the jurisdiction to which the defendant was subject. This rule was subject to a certain qualification. A defendant was not obliged to carry a moveable from the place where it happened to be at the time fixed for delivery, except at the risk and cost of the plaintiff, unless he had purposely caused the moveable to be kept in an inconvenient place.

CONDITION.—A condition exists when the per-Condition formance of a promise is made to depend upon an defined event future and uncertain. If the event is past or present, the obligation is not suspended at all, but either at once takes effect, or is wholly nugatory. If a stipulation is made, "Do you undertake to give it if Titius was consul, or if Maevius is alive?" and neither of these is so, the stipulation is not valid; but if they are so, it is valid at once. But when an obligation depends on an event future and uncertain, it remains to be seen whether the event does or does not happen before the obligation can arise. event must be uncertain as well as future. promise to pay money on the death of Titius is a promise that one day will certainly have to be performed, but the day itself is uncertain. Consequently, such a promise was construed as a certain promise to pay, as an existing obligation, only the time for performance being uncertain. The jurists called this incertus dies, as distinguished from condicio.

In the Roman Law a somewhat arbitrary line was Condidrawn between conditions in contracts and conditions tions in Contracts in legacies or wills. Although in a conditional con- and Wills tract the obligation did not exist until the condition was fulfilled, vet, even if the creditor died before the. event, his heir got the benefit of the contract if the event afterwards occurred. A conditional promise gave rise to a hope only (tantum spes) that there would be a debt, and that hope was transmitted by the creditor to his heir if he died before the event happened. But if a legacy or an inheritance were given conditionally, and the legatee or the heir died before the event happened, he transmitted nothing to his heir. Again, if the event upon which a promise was made to depend was one that could not or ought not to occur (i.e. was impossible or illegal), then the contract was held to be altogether null and void. But in the case of a will, if a legacy or an inheritance were left subject to an illegal or impossible condition, the legacy or inheritance was held to be validly given, and the condition was simply wholly disregarded. "If I touch the sky with my finger," is a condition physically impossible; "If you kill Titius, I will give you 100 aurei," is a condition illegal.

Illegal Conditions

Vis Metus III. Force, Fraud, and Bad Consideration.—
Force (vis) is when a promise is made in consequence of the actual exercise of superior force. Intimidation (metus) is a threat of such present immediate evil as would shake the constancy of a man of ordinary firmness. Whether the force or intimidation was applied by the party benefiting by the promise, or by a third party, the contract was technically valid, but the victim gould claim to be put in the same position as if it had never existed, and could even recover

property which had passed into the hands of third parties. The effect of fraud (dolus) was somewhat Dolus different. If it were such as to produce essential error, the contract would be void on that ground. Otherwise, the contract was usually valid, but the party who had been deceived by the other's fraud could resist enforcement and in certain cases sue by an action on the contract for damages. As a last resort, he could bring the action on fraud (actio doli). But if the fraud was perpetrated by a person not a party to the contract, the contract was perfectly valid, and the remedy of the person deceived was by an action on fraud against the person who had deceived him. Moreover he could not recover property that had passed into the hands of innocent third parties. Fraud is a term that may be described and illustrated, but hardly defined. In the widest sense, fraud (dolus) means every act or default that is against good conscience. It occurs chiefly in two forms, either the representation as a fact of something that the person making the representation does not believe to be a fact (suggestio falsi), or the intentional concealment of a fact by one having knowledge or belief of the fact (suppressio veri).

### **Illustrations**

Titius sells a female slave to Gaius, holding out that she had not borne children, when she had. Titius must submit to a reduction of the price, or to have the slave returned.

Maevius sells a house in Rome without informing the buyer that it is liable to a rate for an aqueduct. Maevius must submit to a reduction of the price.

Gaius sells his slave Stichus on account of his habit of

stealing, and does not inform the buyer of the character of Stichus. Gaius must pay the loss caused by the slave's thefts. Indeed, he may be sued for damages even before Stichus has stolen anything.

Julius, in treaty for the purchase of a farm, went out with the owner to see it. After the visit, and before the treaty was concluded, a number of trees were blown down by the wind. Julius cannot claim the trees as buyer, because they were severed from the land before the date of the contract; but if the owner knew, and Julius did not, that the trees had been blown down, the owner must allow the value of the trees to be deducted from the contract price.

A vendor, knowing that the land is burdened with a servitude, says nothing about it, but makes a clause in the agreement that he will not be answerable for any servitude to which it may turn out that the land is subject. He may nevertheless be sued for the *suppressio veri*.

Titius sells an ox to Gaius. The ox suffers from a contagious disorder that affects and destroys all the cattle of Gaius. If Titius knew that the ox was diseased, he must pay the value of all the cattle of Gaius; if he did not know, then the price of the ox is to be reduced to the sum Gaius would have given for it if he had known it was diseased.

Bad Consideration

Failure of Consideration

Although the Roman Law did not generalise the doctrine of valuable consideration, which lies at the root of the English law of contract, yet if a promise were made for an illegal consideration (injusta or turpis causa) it could not be enforced. Again, where a promise was made for an intended consideration and the consideration failed, there was no obligation. Thus, if I gave a written promise to pay 100 aurei at the end of six months in consideration of a sum intended to be lent to me, and no money ever was lent, the promise could not be enforced. The agreement was said to be sine causa.

IV. IMPOSSIBLE AND ILLEGAL PROMISES.—Impossibilium nulla obligatio est. A person may undertake to do what he cannot perform. That is not impossi- Legal bility within the meaning of the maxim. A thing is Impossibility impossible, within the meaning of the maxim, when it is something that no human being can do. If I sell a man whom I suppose to be my slave, whereas he is really free, the contract is one that cannot be carried out. Again, if I agree to buy what is really, without my knowledge, my own, the contract is manifestly nugatory. Equally so a contract treating as private property something that is not capable of being so dealt with (as a church, or grave, or theatre. or forum belonging to the public) is void. Such contracts are invalid even if afterwards the things dealt with become private property and capable of being bought and sold. A sale of a freeman as a slave is not made valid even if the freeman should afterwards be reduced to slavery. But in such agreements an important distinction is to be observed. The impossibility of performing the contract may be known to both parties to the contract, or only to one of them. If a person, knowing that he could not perform his promise, sold a public thing or a freeman to a buyer ignorant of the impossibility, an action for breach of contracts on the ground of fraud, could be successfully maintained against the vendor. The measure of damages was the loss sustained in consequence of the false representation. Even if a promisor did not know that what he was promising was impossible, it was not necessarily equitable that he should go scot-It might well be held that he warranted its

possibility; and it seems that in later law he was in certain cases bound to compensate the promisee.

Illegality

Again, a contract was void if it contravened some statute, or public morality, or public policy. A contract to steal, or to commit sacrilege, or to hurt or injure anyone, was void. In the Digest many instances exhibiting the Roman notions of public policy will be found. One alone may be given as an example—the pactum de quota litis. This meant an agreement whereby a person undertook to conduct a lawsuit for another, receiving a definite share of the proceeds. This was void; but an agreement to support litigation by a loan for interest was valid.

Infants, Minors, Madmen V. Incapacity.—The presumption that an agreement freely entered into is for the benefit of the parties entirely fails when one of the parties is, by reason of disease or immaturity of mind, incapable of properly judging his own interests. A madman, accordingly, could not bind himself, except during a lucid interval. The case of infants and minors has been already considered (pp. 42, 43).

Slaves

But, in addition to these grounds of incapacity, which occur in all systems of law, the domestic institutions of the Romans gave rise to special disabilities. Thus slaves, who had no locus standi in a Roman court, and who had no property, could not make contracts for themselves. An agreement made by a slave, so far as regards himself, could not have any higher validity than a mere naturalis obligatio, upon which he could neither sue nor be sued. But that broad rule of law requires qualification. To the

extent to which a slave, by the indulgence of his master, could have property, he had a capacity to contract, and to bind that property (peculium) in the hands of his master. An action could not be brought against the slave himself, but his master was liable to an action (actio de peculio) to enforce payment to the extent of the peculium. The master had a right first, after adding to the peculium any debts owed to it by himself or others, to deduct all claims he had against his slave, unless indeed the peculium was employed by the slave, with the knowledge of his master, in trade: in which case the master might be compelled to distribute among the creditors the part of the peculium invested in the particular business, ranking himself only as an ordinary creditor. If any of the other creditors suspected him of distributing too little to him he could bring the actio tributoria for the balance. The master, again, was not liable if the slave, without valuable consideration, undertook to answer for the debt of another. Thus, by granting a peculium to a slave, the Roman could invest in trade upon a basis of limited liability, knowing that he could never lose more than the peculium and the profits which had accrued to it. This is the nearest parallel in Roman Law to the modern English law of limited companies.

Persons under the power of a paterfamilias were subject to similar, but not identical disabilities. If they had a peculium profecticium allowed them by the paterfamilias, or if they engaged in trade on his behalf, he was liable to the same extent and by the same actions as on the similar contracts of his slaves. A

Fitiifamilias filiusfamilias, indeed, though not a filia, was capable of contractual obligation, but this was of little practical importance except where he contracted in relation to his peculium castrense or other separate property over which he had exclusive control. In such cases he could sue or be sued as a principal. Otherwise, he could be sued personally upon his contracts; but he could not sue his debtors, inasmuch as the benefit, although not the burden, of his contracts accrued to his paterfamilias.

Agency unknown to Early Law

VI. AGENCY. -- An all-pervading, all-important conception of modern law is Agency or Representation, by which the power of creating legal obligations can be almost indefinitely multiplied. The early Roman Law admitted agency in not a single department, neither in lawsuits, nor in the conveyance of property, nor in the making of contracts: the actual person that intervened in a legal act could benefit by it, and This is to be connected with the strict no other. formalism of the old law. Every legal act involved elaborate ceremonies, and possessed in the eyes of the Romans a species of sacramental efficacy. It appears to have been absolutely inconceivable to them that the benefit of these forms could be given to a person who had not recited the solemn words, nor partaken in their ceremonies.

Perfect Agency A perfect type of agency implies three things:
(1) that the authority of the agent is derived from the consent of the principal; (2) that the agent can neither sue nor be sued in respect of the contracts he makes on behalf of his principal and within the authority

given by him; and (3) that the principal alone can sue or be sued. Agency rests upon the authority given by the principal, and it is more or less imperfect, unless the agent is wholly irresponsible, and the principal alone can sue and be sued. The agent does his work most completely when, as soon as the transaction is complete, he drops out of view, and the principal and the third party are brought face to face.

The old law, although it recognised no representa- Acquisition of one free man by another, possessed in the tion through ancient constitution of the family no contemptible persons substitute. Slaves, sons, and others under the power juris of a paterfamilias could acquire for him, or rather they could acquire only for him and not for themselves. This was not agency—for the slave could acquire for the master not merely without his consent, but in opposition to his express command—but so far it served practically the same purpose as agency. The slave, however, could not subject his master to any burdens. "Our slaves can better our condition. but cannot make it worse." Thus the slave could act only in unilateral engagements: he could not buy or sell, or make any other contract involving reciprocal duties between the parties. This defect, however, was remedied by the Praetor, who gave an action (actio quod jussu) against the paterfamilias where, by his express authority (jussu), the son or slave had made a contract with a third party. He even went Slaves as further, and gave an action against the paterfamilias Agents when, without express authority, the son or slave had made a contract for the benefit of the master's property (actio de in rem verso, usually combined with

the actio de peculio). This included all necessary or beneficial expenditure; such as cultivating the master's land, repairing his house, clothing slaves, or paying the master's debts. The ratification of the paterfamilias was not necessary; for the son or slave had, in virtue of the Practorian action, an implied authority to make contracts for the benefit of his estate. The result, therefore, of the old principle of the civil law, eked out by the Practor's actions, was, that sons or slaves under the power of a paterfamilias could act as agents for him, though not for any other person.

Agency of Ship Captain

In two instances where the necessities of commerce made themselves felt, an approach was made to agency in the case of free persons as well as of slaves and others in potestate. (1) The owner or charterer of a vessel (exercitor) was bound by all contracts made by the captain of the ship relating to the ship, its scaworthiness, and freight. The authority of the captain went to that extent, unless it were limited by his instructions. The captain was personally liable upon his contracts, as well as the owner, and in this respect did not enjoy the immunity of a true agent. Again, the owner could not sue the third parties directly; he had no direct remedy, except against his own agent; and thus his rights fell short of those of a true principal. (2) A servant or manager of a shop or business (institor) could bind his principal by all contracts made in relation to the business. Here again, however, the servant or manager was himself liable personally for his contracts; and as a general rule, the principal could not sue the debtors of his manager, but could only require his manager to allow

Shopmen as Agents him to sue in his name. In extreme cases, however, where it was necessary to avoid loss, the principal could, by leave of the Praetor, sue third parties directly. The Romans appear eventually to have Actio granted an actio quasi-institoria against a principal quasi-institoria who had appointed a person to act, not as a general manager, but as his agent in an isolated transaction: and, in a few cases, not strictly falling within the description of the actio institoria, a principal was allowed to sue directly persons who had made contracts with his agents. But beyond that the Roman Law did not go in establishing a law of agency for contracts.

### SECTION II—CLASSIFICATION OF CONTRACTS

Contracts are divided in the Institutes of Gaius and Arrangeof Justinian into four classes, according to the manner the in which they are made: (1) by the delivery of a Institutes thing (re); (2) by spoken words (verbis); (3) by writing (litteris); and (4) by consent. This division is incomplete and neither logically nor historically sound, but it seems more convenient to maintain it for purposes of exposition.

Both Roman and English Law make an important English ' distinction between contracts and bare agreements. Roman In neither system is it sufficient for a plaintiff to Principles allege that there has been an agreement between the tract parties. Both require some other element before they will clothe an agreement with actionability. Otherwise it is said to be nudum pactum, and for Roman Law only a ground of defence, while English Law takes no

account of it at all. It is not easy to give a satisfactory reason for this aversion which both systems show towards nude pacts, but it is clear that if full efficacy is given to them, difficulties of evidence are apt to arise, and there is a danger that persons may be made liable on mere unconsidered declarations of intention. It is against public policy that the law should be made an instrument of victimisation. But Roman and English Law do not agree in requiring the same additional elements if an agreement is to be made actionable. The English Law does not enforce gratuitous promises, or, in technical language, promises made without valuable consideration. exception is the Formal contract of the English Lawthe Deed, by which is meant a writing sealed and delivered. Thus a contract, to be binding, must in England be made by deed, or else be supported by a valuable consideration, and as contracting by deed is a cumbrous procedure, the latter alternative is by far the more important in practice. But the very idea of "valuable consideration" seems at first sight wholly wanting in Roman Law. It does not appear in Justinian's classification, and, in truth, although in some cases a valuable consideration was essential to a contract, yet the Romans did not perceive the fact, or at any rate did not lay stress on it, and thus fell short of a generalisation that would have assisted them marvellously to clear up the confusion that darkens their system of contract. The Romans started, we need scarcely with our present knowledge hesitate to affirm, with only formal contracts; that is, contracts in which the legal validity of the promise

depended upon the observance of certain forms and ceremonies. Formalism ruled in contract as in every Formalother department of Roman Law. However, the ism formal contract that eventually superseded all others, the stipulatio, was so simple, and, it may be said, so informal, that it presented very little obstacle to trade, and it may be that the convenience of using it prevented the Romans from developing any coherent doctrine for informal contracts.

The history of the process by which informal Informal agreements were made actionable is obscure, but it is Contracts evident that it was done piecemeal. From time to time various typical transactions appeared to require protection and enforcement, even though the parties did not, and in many cases could not, go through the form of stipulation. The enforcement of the agreement was then regularly provided for by law, not because it was an agreement, but because it was part of a transaction recognised by the law. Thus informal contracts of sale were enforced, not because they were agreements, or even because they were supported by valuable consideration, but because the law chose to recognise and enforce sales.

The idea of unjust enrichment played an important Real part in this development. A borrower could not be Contracts allowed to refuse to repay money, even though the lender had omitted to stipulate formally for its return. Thus the law enforced the informal contract of loan (mutuum). But the contract here had been made by delivery, by which the ownership of the money passed from the lender to the borrower. The question naturally arose whether on other occasions, where

ship, but only possession or detention, the return of the article should be enforced by law. Thus loan for use (commodatum), deposit (depositum), and pledge (pignus) gradually became enforceable contracts, and since they were made by the delivery of a thing (res),

they are called real contracts, and the obligation was said to arise re. Eventually it came to be thought that whenever one party had made an agreement with another and had then performed his part of the agreement, the other party could be compelled also to perform his part by an actio in factum praescriptis verbis. Such contracts, having no special name, were said to be Innominate. They are comprehended in the well-known formula of Paulus. "Either," he says, " I give something to you in order that you may give something to me, or I give something to you in order

Innominate Contracts

> When this result was attained, the Roman Law had achieved a great advance, but unless one of the parties had actually performed his engagements, the contract could not be enforced at the instance of either.

enforced by English Law.

that you may do something for me; or I do something for you in order that you may give something to me, or I do something for you that you may do something for me" (Do tibi ut des; do ut facias; facio ut des; facio ut facias). It will be observed that both real and innominate contracts were supported by valuable consideration, and on that principle would be

Consensual Contracts

There were, however, informal agreements which would be enforced although neither party had performed his part. Such contracts were known as

consensual contracts, because they were made by mere consent. They were only four in number, namely, sale (emptio venditio), hire (locatio conductio), partnership (societas), and mandate (mandatum). All were enforced for the simple reason that they were essential to trade, and especially with aliens. The first three were supported by consideration, but mandate was, at least in theory, gratuitous, and so would not be enforced as a contract by English Law. But the Romans clearly had no horror of a gratuitous agreement as such, even if it was informal.

At this point, strictly speaking, the contracts of Pacts the Roman Law are ended. There remains to be noticed the class of Pacts. The Romans were fortunate in the possession of two words that sharply distinguished agreements enforceable by law (contractus) from agreements that did not support actions (pacta). But in a few instances the Praetors, and in others certain Emperors, gave actions to enforce pacts. Two of those introduced by the Praetor (pacta prae- Facus toria) were hypotheca, already considered (p. 79), and Practoria the pactum de constituto, to be hereafter explained (p. 136). Theodosius and Valentinian (A.D. 428) enacted that a mere agreement to give a dowry should be binding without any stipulatio. Thus Pacta henceforth the pactum de constituenda dote supported Legitima an action. Again, Justinian sanctioned the greatest change of all—that a mere promise to give without any consideration (pactum donationis) should be enforceable by action. This decision, so strangely at variance with the traditions of Roman law, was dictated by the growing desire of the clergy to

encourage gifts to religious persons or for pious uses. Yet even so, certain forms were required, and the promisor had to evince a deliberate intention to make a gift. Even in Justinian's time a mere formless and gratuitous promise did not necessarily create an obligation. These imperial pacts were called pacta legitima.

Nudum Pactum Except in those instances, the term pactum was strictly applied to an agreement not enforceable by action. But from an early period the Praetors allowed such agreements to be used by way of defence (Nuda pactio obligationem non parit, sed parit exceptionem). In English text-books this maxim is often quoted, but in an entirely different sense. In English Law, nuda pactio means an agreement not supported by valuable consideration, an idea that, as we have seen, the Romans did not attain to or did not utilise.

Naturalis obligatio An agreement that could not be enforced by action, if it was recognised by law for any purpose, created a naturalis obligatio. No action could be maintained upon a mere natural obligation; but it was available by way of defence or set off; if it was voluntarily performed, the debtor could not demand back his money on the ground that it was not due and was paid by mistake. Again, if a person became surety for a naturalis debitor, he could be sued as surety, although the principal debtor could not be sued. A naturalis obligatio also was sufficient to support a mortgage; and it could be the foundation of the novation of a contract.

#### SECTION III—REAL CONTRACTS

In the contracts said to be made re (by delivery of Contracts the thing), the legal obligation depended not upon re the observance of any forms, but upon the fact that one party had delivered a thing to the other.

Mutuum was the giving of any res fungibiles to Mutuum another as his property, with the intention that at some future time we shall have returned to us, not the same things, but others of the same nature, quality, and quantity. Res fungibiles are things dealt with by weight, number, or measure, as silver, gold, bronze, money, corn, wine, oil: one aureus, or one bottle of Falernian wine, is as good as another and serves the purpose (fungitur vice) equally well. Mutuum was thus a gratuitous loan. It carried no interest, unless an independent obligation was created by stipulatio for that purpose. A promise to lend could not be enforced: but if the things were actually lent, it would have been manifestly unjust not to compel the debtor to repay according to his promise.

Pecunia trajectitia, or fenus nauticum, was a com-Marine mercial loan partaking of the nature of insurance. Insurance It was money lent to buy merchandise that was to be shipped and to be at the risk of the lender until the goods arrived at the port of destination.

By a statute passed (A.D. 69-79) in the reign of Loans to Vespasian (Senatusconsultum Macedonianum), extending a similar enactment of Claudius (A.D. 47), an action was refused to any person lending money to a son in his father's power on the strength of his

expectations on his father's death, unless it was made to procure necessaries.

Commodatum was the gratuitous loan of anything

Commodatum

Duties of Borrower not consumed in the use, and was thus the complement of mutuum (the loan of things consumed by use). As a return for the gratuitous benefit of the loan, the borrower was bound to take all reasonable care (exacta diligentia) of the thing lent-that is, such care as would be taken by a prudent paterfamilias, and not merely such care as the borrower was accustomed to take of his own property. If, however, the borrower used the thing in a different way from that bargained for, he was liable if the thing was lost, even without his fault; and might, indeed, expose himself to an action for theft. Thus, if Titius borrows plate from Gaius to use at supper, and takes it on a journey, and it is stolen by robbers, he is liable to repay it. The lender, on his part, having once given the thing to the borrower, but not before, is bound to suffer the borrower to enjoy the use of the thing according to the terms of the agreement. He must pay extraordinary expenses to which the borrower may be put, such as money spent on a sick slave, or to catch a runaway slave; the borrower paid ordinary expenses, as, for food, and even medical expenses, if they were slight in amount. Although the contract was gratuitous, yet good faith required that the

lender should not knowingly give things for a use for which they were unsuited. If a man lent vessels to hold wine or oil, knowing that they leaked or would spoil the liquor, he was required to pay the value of

the oil or wine thereby destroyed.

Duties of Lender

Denositum was a contract in which a person agreed Denosit to keep a thing for another gratuitously, and to return it on demand. The depositor must pay all expenses incident to the custody of the thing, and make good any damage caused by it, if he knew that it was likely to cause damage. The depositee was not allowed to use the thing, and for that reason he was not answerable for mere negligence, but only for gross negligence or wilful default. He might, of course, if he pleased, agree to answer for negligence as well, or even for accidental loss. When a thing was deposited under distress, as from a riot, or fire, or fall of a house, or shipwreck (depositum miserabile or necessarium), the depositee, if he proved false to his trust, was liable like a thief to an action for double the value of the goods deposited.

Pignus was reckoned by the jurists in the class of Pignus contracts. It has already been described under the head of Mortgage (p. 78).

### SECTION IV—FORMAL CONTRACTS

The form of mancipatio, so extensively employed Nexum in the transfer of proprietary rights, was in certain cases, under the name of Nexum, employed as a mode of creating contractual obligations. In what cases it was used we do not certainly know: it applied undoubtedly to things that were dealt with by weight or by number, if the weight or the number was definite; and some jurists thought it applied to things that were dealt with by measure. In any case, it seems to have been narrow in its

application. It was obsolete long before the time of

Stipulatio

The Stipulatio was the chief Formal Contract. It may be traced back to a hoary antiquity; it survived to the dissolution of the Roman Empire. It was an oral contract, and its peculiarity-its form-consisted merely in this, that the promise made must be in answer to a question, "Do you promise to give 10 aurei?" "I promise"—this constituted a binding contract. "I promise to pay you 10 aurei" created no legal obligation whatever. The original form "Spondesne? Spondeo," was regarded as so peculiarly Roman that only Roman citizens could use it, and Gaius tells us that it could not properly be even translated into Greek. But other forms were found for the use of aliens (Fidepromittisne? Fidepromitto; Fidejubesne? Fidejubeo; Dabisne? Dabo; Faciesne? Faciam); and after Leo (A.D. 472) it was enough if the parties agreed in their understanding of the contract, whatever the words they used. Nor need the answer follow the precise terms of the question: it sufficed if there was substantial agreement. The stipulator was he that asked the question; the promiser (promissor) was the person bound by the answer. Thus to stipulate, in the Roman Law, does not mean to make a promise, but to ask for a promise: the stipulator was always the creditor.

Although the validity of a stipulation depended upon its being made orally, there was nothing to prevent, and much to recommend, the practice of recording the terms of the stipulation in writing. (Cautio). The Roman Law established two legal pre-

sumptions in favour of such a writing: (1) that it Stipulaafforded prima facie proof that the parties were duced to present: and (2) conclusive evidence that the form Writing of question and answer had been observed. weak points in the stipulation—the treacherous character of memory and all disputes as to the observance of the proper form of question and answer-were thus fortified. On the other hand, as the stipulatio was a contract necessarily unilateral, it was not adapted for agreements involving reciprocal promises; but the parties might invert the rôle, and make reciprocal stipulations.

During the Republic there existed a true literal Expencontract, made by an entry in the ledger (collex) of silatio the creditor. This entry constituted the contract not merely evidence of it. It was most usually a novation of an obligation already existing (whence it was called nomen transscripticium): the debtor owes a number of payments (on sale, hire, etc.), and he allows his creditor to enter the total sum as money paid out to him (a re in personam); or else he may offer another person as debtor in his room, and then the creditor enters the amount of the debt as money paid out to the new debtor (a persona in personam). From this fictitious paying out the literal contract was called expensitatio. If, however, the entry recorded an actual paying out, it was called nomen arcarium, and did not create a contract; it was merely evidence of a real contract of mutuum, or of a payment made in discharge of an obligation. Long before Justinian the codex had passed out of use (except among bankers). Gaius mentions the chirographum, a writing Chirographa

Syngraphae sealed by the debtor only, and the syngrapha, a writing executed in duplicate and sealed by both parties, as documents that were deemed to create a litterarum obligatio; but they were peculiar to aliens.

Later History

When the constitution of Caracalla made almost all free subjects of the Emperor Roman citizens, these forms no longer retained in theory their full efficacy. but it is a very difficult question on the solution of which authorities are not yet agreed, how far the strict rules of Roman Law were able to prevail in practice over the settled habits of the Eastern Provinces of the Empire. Probably the former aliens still used their old methods, and attempted to preserve their efficacy by making considerable concessions to Roman institutions in point of form; in the majority of cases they appended an allegation of a stipulation to their own native documents. Whether the truth of such an allegation could be questioned, on the ground, for example, that the parties had not been present together at the time of the agreement, is uncertain, though the requirements of a valid stipulation were in some respects relaxed. Justinian appears to have established a compromise by enacting that the only way of rebutting an allegation of this kind was to prove by the clearest evidence that the parties had not been present in the same city during the whole of the day on which the stipulation was alleged to have taken place. If on the other hand the allegation was not of a stipulation but of an informal money loan-which might in certain cases be fictitious, like the Roman expensilatio—the debtor could compel the creditor to prove that he had SALE 111

actually advanced the money, but after a period, fixed by Justinian at two years, he could no longer attack the document. Justinian naturally enough says that thereafter he was bound by a literal obligation. But some authorities doubt whether any of Justinian's law relating to written contracts was in conformity with actual practice, and are of opinion that in every case the writing possessed binding force.

## SECTION V-SALE (Emptio Venditio)

Sale is a consensual contract—a contract formed Sale a by mere consent of the parties: delivery was not sual necessary (as in contracts re), nor a prescribed form contract (as in contracts verbis and litteris). This is by no means the oldest form of the transaction. Paulus Older exremarks that sale followed upon exchange (permutatio): pedients first, a man gave one thing and received another thing for it; by and by he received for it an equivalent in crude metal, later still in coined money, and the transfer of ownership was effected by the form of mancipatio. But a transaction of this sort gave rise to no obligations on either side—though obligations might arise otherwise in connection with it. It required a long period of development before obligations bordae fidei were recognised to arise on sale by mere consent: probably this did occur before the Lex Aebutia (p. 181).

Sale (emptio venditio) is a contract in which one Sale how person agrees to give to another for a price (pretium) the exclusive possession (vacuam possessionem tradere) of some thing (merx). This agreement might be made

by the parties if present together, or by letter. It was held binding as soon as the subject-matter of the sale and the price were determined: the price need not vet have been paid, nor need earnest have been given. Writing was not essential to the validity of the contract; but, if it was contemplated by the parties that the negotiations for a sale should be finally reduced to writing, Justinian enacted that either party should be free to withdraw before the contract was written out. If the instrument was not written by the parties, it must be signed by the parties. It it was to be drawn up by a notary (tabellio), the contract was not complete until the documents were fully finished in every part. But one of the parties could not withdraw without penalty if earnest (arra) had been given to bind the bargain, whether the contract was in writing or not: if the buyer refused to proceed, he forfeited the earnest: if the vendor, he had to restore the earnest and its equivalent in value.

Arra

Some authorities are of opinion that this rule relating to the forfeiture of arra applied only to uncompleted contracts, that it was, in short, only a penalty for refusing to carry the negotiations to such a stage that a contract came into existence. It would be against principle that either party should be allowed to refuse to perform a completed contract without paying damages as well. But in all probability the arra to which Justinian alludes is not, as in earlier Roman Law, a small object, the giving of which merely furnished evidence of a completed contract, but, as in certain parts of the eastern provinces, a considerable sum of money, perhaps more than half the

SALE 113

price. Accordingly a defaulting party would not get off lightly by forfeiting the arra, and the other party might well be satisfied, even if he could not sue for damages for breach of contract. But the language of Justinian is too obscure to admit of any certain interpretation.

There must be a real price, and it must be coined The Price money, and (except in part) no other species of valuable consideration. If a thing were sold for a nominal price (uno nummo), which the vendor did not mean to exact, there was no sale; but the price might validly be made less by way of favour to the buyer. Mere inadequacy of price did not vitiate the contract, unless it fell short of half the value, in which case, under a constitution of the Emperors Diocletian and Maximian, the vendor could refuse to carry out the contract. It is a moot point whether, if the price were twice as much as the value, the buyer had a similar right to throw up the contract. If no price were fixed by the parties, but they agreed to allow a third person to determine the price, then if that person fixed a price, the contract was complete; but if he did not, the sale went for nothing, no price having been determined upon.

In the definition of the contract, it is said that the Vacua vendor agreed to give the exclusive possession (vacuam  $^{Possessio}$ possessionem tradere), which is to be distinguished from ownership. A man had exclusive possession when he was actually, by himself or his representative, in physical possession, and when no one was in a position to eject him by an interdict. If the vendor was owner, he in fact transferred ownership. If he

was not, the buyer was liable to be evicted by the

against Eviction

true owner, though, having acquired possession by a justus titulus, he would in due course become owner by usucapion, provided that the thing sold was neither stolen nor possessed by force on some previous occasion. Accordingly, the vendor was bound not only to give exclusive possession, but also (eventually, Warranty the buyer being originally left to protect himself by stipulation) to warrant against eviction (habere licere). that is, to compensate the buyer in the event of his being evicted by law from a part or the whole of the thing sold, for any ground (causa evictionis) existing at the time of the sale. The duty to transfer the ownership is thus split up into two parts—the duty to give present possession, and the duty to give compensation in the event of future disturbance. The two parts were not quite equal to the whole, because a buyer might be compelled to accept a property with a defective title, and before the eviction took place, the vendor might be bankrupt, and an action against him for compensation be thus wholly worthless. On the other hand, this curiously cumbrous procedure had certain advantages which would have been absent if the vendor had been directly bound to transfer ownership. The vendor might otherwise have been bound to prove his title, often a costly business. Actually he was relieved of this necessity unless the buyer was evicted. Moreover, owing to the narrow scope of civil law ownership (dominium), it might very well happen that the vendor, whilst enjoying exclusive and indefeasible possession of a thing, was not owner. He might be

SALE 115

only bonitary owner or an alien, or the thing might be provincial land. Or again, he might be unable to make the buyer owner because the buyer was an alien. In a contract which was necessary for foreign trade, this would have been a fatal disadvantage. With the simplification of ownership, most of the reasons for the Roman rule disappeared, and in the modern systems derived from Roman Law, as in English Law, the vendor is under an obligation to transfer ownership.

The effect of a completed contract of sale was, not Delivery to transfer the possession to the buyer, but to give of thing sold the buyer the right to require the possession to be transferred. In the language of jurisprudence, it gave the buyer a right in personam as against the vendor, but no right in rem to the thing as against the world. If the vendor, in breach of his contract, kept the thing or transferred it to another person, the buyer could sue him for damages, but he could not recover the thing itself. Nor did even the delivery of the possession, in the case where the vendor was owner, vest the ownership in the buyer. The buyer became owner only when he had paid the price or given security for it, unless the vendor had waived his right to immediate payment or security and given the buyer credit. In that case the buyer acquired the ownership as soon as the thing was delivered to him.

After the contract of sale and prior to delivery, it Pericuwas the duty of the vendor to take good care of the lum rei thing sold, but the profit and the loss (commodum and incommodum) arising from it during this period were with the buyer. The interest of the buyer as owner

thus really dated from the time of the contract of sale. If a mare foaled after the contract, the foal belonged to the buyer; if an inheritance were left to a slave after the price was fixed, the buyer had the benefit of it. On the other hand, if the property were accidentally destroyed or injured, the loss fell upon the buyer, and the vendor was entitled to the full price.

Except res fungibiles

In three cases, however, the risk remained with the (1) Things sold by number, weight, or measure remained at the risk of the vendor until they were set apart, numbered, weighed, or measured respectively—until they were "appropriated" to the buyer. The risk, however, was thrown on the buyer if these things were sold in lots (per aversionem), as, for example, "all that lot of corn, or oil, or wine." This was in fact the same as the sale of specific ascertained goods. (2) If the sale were conditional, the rule was more complex. Of course, if the conditions were not fulfilled, there was no sale, and all loss or damage fell on the vendor. If the conditions were fulfilled, but before that event the thing was destroyed or damaged, the rule was that a total loss fell on the vendor, and a partial loss on the buyer. The reason was that, if the thing perished, the vendor was not in a position to deliver anything to the buyer when the condition happened and the obligation took effect; but if he could deliver the thing, although damaged or mutilated, he acquitted himself of his promise. the agreement were that the buyer had the choice

of two things, and one perished, he took the other; but if both perished, the loss fell upon him, and he

had to pay the price.

Except Conditional Sate

Except Alternative Sale If the vendor did not deliver at the time he ought, Mora he was responsible, not merely for negligence, but for accidental loss. On the other hand, if the buyer did not remove the goods at the time he ought, the vendor was answerable only for wilful misconduct, or for extreme negligence.

The duties of the vendor are these:—(1) To deliver Duties of exclusive possession; (2) to warrant against eviction; Vendor (3) prior to delivery, to take as much care of the thing as a good paterfamilias (exacta diligentia). There remains another and characteristic obligation, (4) the Warranty vendor must suffer the sale to be rescinded, or give against Secret compensation, in the option of the buyer, if the thing Faults sold has undisclosed faults that interfere with the proper enjoyment of it. This duty depended upon the edict of the Curule Aedile, a magistrate who (amongst other functions) was charged with the superintendence of markets. His edict applied to slaves and animals, moveables and immoveables. In the case of slaves, the edict applied if the slave had any disease or vice—was in the habit of wandering (erro). or was given to running away (fugitivus), or had committed a delict or a capital crime, or had attempted suicide, or been sent to the amphitheatre to fight with wild beasts as a punishment; and, unless any fault of that description was told to the buyer, he had the option of rescinding the sale (actio redhibitoria) within six months, or of keeping the slave and demanding a deduction from the price within a year (actio aestimatoria seu quanti minoris). In the case of animals, every disease or vice, as biting or kicking in a horse, or a disposition to gore in an ox, had to be disclosed.

By analogy it was held that on the sale of a ship there was an implied warranty of soundness, and generally that, when an instrument was sold for a purpose, it was not so defective as to be unfit for that purpose. The buyer of land that produced poisonous herbs or grass could rescind the sale, unless the fault had been disclosed to him. The ignorance of the vendor was no excuse; and, if he was not ignorant, he was guilty of bad faith and liable even for consequential damage.

English Law

The rule of the Roman Law is exactly the reverse of that embodied in the maxim "Caveat emptor." If both buyer and vendor were ignorant of a fault, the loss fell in Rome on the vendor, in England on the The origin of the Roman rule is to be sought in the slave market. The faults of slaves usually were or might be known to their owners, but could easily be concealed from buyers. It would have been a serious impediment to business if it had been as dangerous to buy a slave in Rome as a horse in England. Accordingly, long before the edict of the Aedile, a practice grew up of requiring from the vendors of slaves and cattle formal guarantees expressed in stipulations; and the Aedile simply extended that idea by creating an implied warranty against all serious faults that were not expressly disclosed at the time of the sale.

Duties of Buyer The duties of the buyer in a contract of sale were simple. He must pay the price, he must accept delivery of the goods, and he must pay the expenses the vendor incurs in keeping the thing prior to delivery.

HIRE 119

## SECTION VI-HIRE (Locatio Conductio)

Hire (locatio conductio) is a contract in which one Hire person (locator) agrees to give to another (conductor) defined the use of something, or to do some work, in return for a fixed sum (merces). This contract is analogous to, but distinguishable from, several other contracts. It agrees with commodatum in being a contract for the use of a thing; but commodatum is gratuitous, while hire is for a remuneration. If a deposit is made Distin. gratuitously, or a service is to be rendered gratuit-guished from other ously, the contract is either deposit or mandate; but Contracts if payment is to be given, it is locatio conductio. Again, if there be a valuable consideration other than money, the contract is not locatio conductio. If, for instance, a man has an ox, and his neighbour too has one, and they mutually agree that each shall lend the other his ox free ten days in turn, then it is not a locatio conductio: but if one has lent his ox, he can claim the use of his neighbour's ox upon the ground of part performance by the actio in fuctum praescriptis verbis. Although hire is very distinct from sale, yet there were cases in which a difficulty arose. Where Titius agreed with a goldsmith that the goldsmith should, out of his own gold, make rings, and receive 10 aurei, it was disputed whether this was a contract of sale of of hire. One view was that it was a compound contract—of sale as regards the material, and of hire as regards the services of the goldsmith. But it was finally settled that where the workman supplied the material, it was a simple contract of sale; if he supplied only labour, it was a contract of hire.

Hire of Things

Tenant had no Right in rem

The contract of hire relates to land and other things, or to services. And first of the hire of things.

A tenant of a house or farm had no right in rem to the house or farm, but only a right in personam against the landlord. In other words, if evicted by his landlord or even by a stranger, he could not invoke the aid of the interdicts by which possession was restored; he could only bring an action for damages against his landlord for breach of contract. The landlord alone could sue the disturbers, but, if he failed to do so, he committed a breach of contract.

Duties of Landlord

The duties of the landlord (locator) were—(1) To deliver the thing to the tenant (conductor), and permit him to keep it for the time agreed upon. If the landlord by his own fault deprived the tenant of his holding before the end of the lease, he must pay full compensation (id quod interest); but if the tenant was evicted through no fault of the landlord, the tenant could claim only a remission of the rent, and not damages. Thus if the house was burned down, or the thing let was carried off by robbers, or the farm was confiscated, the tenant was released from rent, but was not entitled to compensation. (2) The landlord was bound to keep the thing in such a state that the hirer could enjoy the use agreed upon. the thing deteriorated and was not repaired, the tenant could demand a reduction of the rent, or a release from the contract. Trifling repairs were to Warranty be executed by the hirer. (3) The landlord was responsible if the thing let had such faults as were likely to cause damage. If a landlord let a farm along with the vats or jars used in wine-making, and

Landlord bound to Repair

of Fitness

HIRE 121

the vats were rotten, and the tenant lost his wine, the landlord must pay the value of the wine. (4) The Removal landlord must permit the tenant to carry away not mes only moveables but even fixtures placed by the tenant, provided the tenant did not thereby injure the house. A tenant of land was entitled to com- Unexpensation for unexhausted improvements, except hausted improvesuch as he had specially agreed to execute in con-ments sideration of a lower rent. The measure of compensation was the increased value of the land.

The tenant was bound—(1) To pay the rent, with Duties of interest if it was in arrear. If rent of a house or farm Tenant were in arrear for two years, the tenant could be evicted. In certain cases the landlord was obliged to remit the whole or a part of the rent on account of loss or damage to the crops. (2) The tenant must occupy during the term agreed upon, or at all events pay the rent. (3) The tenant or hirer must exercise the highest degree of care. (4) The tenant or hirer must give up the thing upon the expiration of the term agreed upon.

In the hire of services the jurists, misled by a false Hire of analogy, fell into confusion. The hirer pays the Services price, the letter gives his services. If the services were not rendered in respect of a particular thing, as the services of a messenger or secretary or domestic servant, the employer was correctly described as conductor operarum, and the servant as locator operarum. But if the work was to be done in respect of a particular thing, as by a jeweller, or builder, or tailor, or carrier of goods, the jurists called the employer the locator operis faciendi—that is, of the

job to be done—and the workman the conductor operis faciendi.

Duties of Workman

The servant or workman was bound—(1) to do the work properly in the manner agreed upon; (2) to take good care of the things entrusted to him, and to pay their value if they were lost or injured through his negligence or unskilfulness. It appears as though persons who received clothes to be cleaned or mended were responsible even if the clothes were stolen without their fault, but not if they were carried away by robbers. The employer, on the other hand, was bound to pay the wages agreed upon.

Jettison

Jettison (Lex Rhodia de Jactu).—An interesting case of hire was that of a carrier of goods in ships. The customs known as the maritime law of Rhodes were accepted as law by the Romans when they did not conflict with special legislation. Jettison was where, in order to save a ship, a portion of the cargo was thrown overboard. The loss was divided between the owners of the goods lost and the owners of the vessel and of the cargo saved. The owner of the vessel was also entitled to contribution when a mast was cut to save the vessel, but not for repairs of damage done in a storm in the course of the voyage, although the repairs were necessary to enable the vessel to continue the voyage. The owners of the goods lost had no direct action against the owners of the goods saved; but they could sue the shipmaster on the contract of hire for the purpose of requiring him to keep the goods until the contribution was paid; or, if these had been delivered, to allow them to sue the owners of the goods in the shipmaster's name.

## SECTION VII—PARTNERSHIP (Societas)

Partnership (societas) is a contract in which two or partner-more persons combine their property, or one conship defined tributes property and another labour, with the object of sharing amongst themselves the gains. There cannot be a partnership in which one partner contributes nothing—neither property nor labour. A partner might share in the profit and not in the loss, but a partner could not share in the loss only and not in the profit. Such a partnership (leonina societas) could be made only from a charitable motive; and it was necessary in this contract that there should be a valuable consideration moving from each of the partners.

A profound difference is to be remarked between Roman partnership in the Roman Law and partnership in and Modern systems of law. The most important aspect Law of partnership is the relation between the partnership partnership and third parties that enter into transactions with hot imblied any of the partners. In modern systems every Agents partner within the scope of the business is an implied agent of the other partners, and can bind the assets of the partnership. In Rome this was wholly wanting. The Roman law of partnership deals only with the claims of partners as between themselves. The actio pro socio has no wider scope; and third parties had no direct remedy except against the individual partner with whom they contracted.

Partnership was formed by the simple consent of §hares of the parties. If nothing was said as to the shares of the partners, they took equal shares. If the share

was expressed in one case only, whether of profit or loss, but omitted in the other, then in the other case that had been passed over the same share must be kept to. By express agreement, however, the shares of loss might be different: thus one partner might have two-thirds of the profit and one-third of the loss, and the other partner one-third of the profit and two-thirds of the loss. As in the case of Sale and Hire, the determination of the shares might be left to a third party.

Dissolution of Partnership

Partnership was ended—(1) By renunciation. Any partner might dissolve the partnership if no time was fixed for its duration, and if he did not act with a view to appropriate to himself what would otherwise have fallen into the partnership estate. A partner who withdrew without justification divested himself of all his rights as a partner, but remained liable for all existing obligations (socium a se, non se a socio, liberat). (2) By the death of a partner; because, in entering into a contract of partnership, a man chooses for himself determinate persons as his associates. Even if the partnership was formed by more than two persons, the death of one dissolved it although several survived, unless it was otherwise agreed when they joined in partnership: in a societas vectigalium (p. 125) it was often specially arranged that the heir of a partner should succeed him. (3) By the loss of liberty or citizenship by any partner. (4) The bankruptcy of one of the partners, or the confiscation of all his property, dissolved the partnership. But in this case, if the members agree to go on as partners, a new partnership is begun. (5) A partnership is at an end when it was formed for some special business, and that business is finished. Again, a partnership is terminated—(6) By the loss of the partnership property; (7) By the lapse of time for which it was formed: and (8) By one of the partners commencing an action to enforce his rights.

Five kinds of partnership were distinguished—

Kinds of .

- 1. Trade Partnership (Societas universorum quae ex Partnership quaestu veniunt); such as that of bankers or moneylenders. This was the partnership understood to be made, if no other form was specially agreed upon. The partners contribute definite property, and they divide the profits arising from it according to their shares.
- 2. Partnership for a single transaction (Societas negotiationis alicuius), as when one person contributes three horses to a team and another one, in order by selling them together to realise a higher price.
- 3. Societas vectigalium a partnership between persons farming the taxes.
- 4. Societas unius rei vel certarum rerum, or jointownership, is not a partnership, but was considered under that category, because where joint-ownership had originated by agreement between two persons (but not otherwise, e.g. by inheritance or legacy), they could employ the actio pro socio for an account as between them.
- 5. Societas omnium bonorum resembles the Hindu institution of the joint family, and is probably descended from the consortium, an early institution which resulted from co-heirs keeping an inheritance undivided and enjoying it in common. It means that

126

two persons agree to have a common purse. All that they have and all that they acquire, from whatever source, becomes joint-property, and they are entitled to have all their debts and expenses paid out of the common fund.

Duties of Partners

Culpa

The reciprocal rights and duties of partners were few and simple. (1) Each must contribute what has been agreed upon, and whatever he gains in respect of partnership transactions. (2) Each is entitled to be reimbursed all expenses properly incurred, and to be indemnified in respect of all the obligations he undertakes on behalf of the partnership. (3) Each partner is liable for wilful default (dolus), but not for negligence in the ordinary sense. It was enough that a partner displayed such diligence and care in regard to the partnership concerns as he usually did in regard to his own. This was decided on a ground that would equally apply to all contracts whatever—that a man who takes to himself a partner lacking in diligence has nobody to complain of but himself.

SECTION VIII-MANDATE

Mandate defined Mundatum is a contract in which one person (is qui mandatum suscipit, mandatarius) promises to do or to give something, without remuneration, at the request of another (mandans or mandator), who, on his part, undertakes to save him harmless from all loss. A mandate might be for the benefit of the mandans or of a third person, but not exclusively, say the Institutes, for the mandatarius himself. Thus if Titius advised Gaius to invest his money in land

For good of Mandatary alone

rather than to put it out at interest, and Gaius, acting on the advice, lost by the investment, he had no claim for an indemnity against Titius. says this is a piece of advice that Gaius was free to accept or not, rather than a mandate. The decision in this case is right, although the ground upon which it is put is not quite satisfactory. The true question is whether Gaius acted at the request of Titius, and Titius, in consideration of his doing so, promised him an indemnity. It would be contrary to common sense to suppose in such a case that Titius meant to indemnify him. When a man at the request of another acted for the benefit of some third person, it was reasonable to infer a promise of indemnity'; but where a man was advised to do something solely for his own benefit, such an inference would be unreasonable. Nevertheless, if in such a case a person expressly promised an indemnity, a contract of mandate was established.

A mandate might be for the sake of the mandator, Examples as when a man gives you a mandate to manage his of Manbusiness, or to buy a farm for him, or to become surety for him. It might be for the sake of a third person only, as when a man gives you a mandate to manage the business of Titius, or to buy a farm for him, or become surety for him, or lend him money without interest. It might be for the sake of the mandatarius and a third person, as when a mandate is given you to lend money to Titius at interest. It might be for the sake of the mandator and a third person, as when a man gives you a mandate to act in business common to himself and Titius, or to buy a

farm for himself and Titius, or to become surety for him and Titius. It might be again for the benefit of the mandator and the mandatarius, as when a man gives you a mandate to lend money to Titius for the good of the mandator's property; or, when you wish to bring an action against him as surety, gives you a mandate to bring the action against the principal at his risk. In all those and similar cases, where some person other than the mandatarius had an interest in the performance of the contract, it was considered that the request by the mandator implied a promise of indemnity, if the mandatarius should suffer any loss by acting upon the request.

The duties imposed upon the mandatarius may be reckoned as four

Renunciation of Mandate

1. He must do what he undertakes. This duty was not, however, absolute. He might renounce the mandate, provided there was time for the mandator to act himself. If I undertake to go to an auction to bid for a farm for another, by giving reasonable notice before the auction I can relieve myself of the obligation. It must be borne in mind that the mandatarius acted gratuitously; he might be promised pay, but such pay (honorarium, salarium) was no element of the contract, and if it were, the contract was not mandate. Again, at the last moment, a mandatarius was excused from performing his engagement for good reason shown, as if he were suddenly taken ill, or compelled to leave home on business, or if the mandator became insolvent, or bad feeling arose between the mandator and the mandatarius. If the mandatarius failed without sufficient reason to perform his promise, he was made liable in damages, on the ground that the mandator had in consequence of the promise of the mandatarius not done something he would otherwise have done, and had thereby incurred loss.

- 2. The mandatarius must conform to his instruc- Performtions, on pain of forfeiting his indemnity, and expos- ance of Mandate ing himself to an action for damages for any loss thereby falling on the mandator. Many nice questions arose as to what constituted a substantial fulfilment of a mandate, though not complying with its literal terms. In the early Empire Sabinus and Cassius had held that, if a mandate were given to buy a farm for 100 aurei, and 110 were given, the mandator could refuse to accept the farm even at 100 aurei; but the Proculians thought he could not. Justinian took the view of the Proculians—that the mandatarius could compel the mandator to take the farm off his hands at 100. Of course a mandate to buy at 100 was fulfilled by buying at a less sum. A mandate to buy a farm was considered fulfilled by the purchase of one-half of it, unless the mandator expressly stated that he would accept nothing less than the whole.
- 3. A mandatarius must take as much care of any Diligence . property he receives as a man of ordinary prudence (bonus paierfamilias). This forms a remarkable contrast to the contract of deposit, which, like mandate, was gratuitous; and it is an exception to the general rule that a gratuitous promisor is liable only for wilful default. This rule, it is not surprising, was not reached without a conflict of opinion.
  - 4. The mandatarius must give up to the mandator

everything he acquires by the performance of the mandate, including all rights of action against third parties, and must permit the mandator to sue in his name. In this circuitous way the mandator was brought into relation with the third parties with whom contracts were made at his request; if he could have passed by the *mandatarius* and directly sued such parties as principal, the Romans would have enjoyed a true law of agency. In the absence of such, the contract of mandate afforded a very useful substitute.

Duties of Mandator The duties of the mandator are: (1) to pay the mandatarius what he has properly expended in executing the mandate; (2) to accept what the mandatarius has acquired or done for him, and to indemnify him against all obligations that he has incurred in the execution of the mandate. As the mandatarius was to gain nothing, so he ought to lose nothing, provided always he properly performed the mandate.

Termination of Mandate A mandate might be revoked, or, as we have seen, renounced. It was also put an end to by the death of either mandator or mandatarius, subject to this qualification, that if the mandatarius, in ignorance of the death of the mandator, carried out the mandate, he was entitled to indemnification. It was not considered right that unavoidable ignorance should bring loss to the mandatarius.

# SECTION IX—EXTINCTION OF CONTRACTS:

Contracts were extinguished (1) by actual performance (solutio) or its equivalents; (2) by release;

- (3) by prescription; (4) by suit (litis contestatio); and
- (5) by merger (confusio).
- 1. Solutio.—Every obligation may be discharged by Performthe giving of what is due, or, if the creditor consents, of something else in its place. It matters not who discharges it, whether the debtor or someone else for him: for he is freed even if someone else discharges it, and that whether the debtor knew it or not, and even if it was done against his will. If, without the fault of the promisor, it becomes impossible to fulfil the promise, generally the promisor was discharged. X promises by stipulation to give a small plot of land. not his own, to another. Before doing so, the owner of the ground buries a dead body in it, and so makes it res religiosa and extra commercium. X cannot be compelled to pay damages for non-performance.
- 2. Release is of two kinds—formal and non-formal. Formal The Roman Law started with the idea that no debtor Release could be released except by a reverse application of the proceeding by which he bound himself (Nihil tam naturale est quam co genere quidque dissolvere quo colligatum est.—D. 50, 17, 35). Hence a contract of nexum made by a ceremony per aes et libram must be dissolved by a similar ceremony; a contract by stipulation must be dissolved by a verbal release corresponding in form to stipulation (acceptilatio); a contract formed by writing (expensum ferre), by written release (acceptum ferre). This rule was inconvenient, and an ingenious device was introduced by Aquilius Gallus, a colleague of Cicero's in the Practorship, 66 B.C. If by an existing contract a person was bound Aquilian to do or give anything, and he afterwards by stipula- Stipula-

tion promised to do or to give the same thing, then the original contract was considered at an end, and its place taken by the stipulation, upon which alone henceforth the promisor could be sued. Taking advantage of this peculiarity. Aquilius introduced a general form (stipulatio Aquiliuna) embracing every kind of obligation, and converted all these obligations into a single stipulation. Then, by acceptilatio, the creditor released this obligation, and thus all the obligations of one person to another could be discharged at a single stroke.

By a formal release, the legal tie (vinculum juris)

was broken. If there were sureties, they were ipso facto released; if the release was made to one of several co-debtors, all were immediately free. At first the Roman Law recognised no release from a formal contract except a formal release. But at length the Practor interfered to protect a debtor whom his creditor had agreed to acquit, but without observing the appropriate formalities. If a creditor agreed not to sue, it was against good conscience to allow him afterwards to molest the debtor. Praetor gave effect to such an agreement (pactum de non 'petendo') by refusing to the creditor his legal remedy. This was not quite the same thing as a release. A formal release wholly extinguished the obligation for every purpose; an agreement not to sue might operate in favour of some of the parties and not of others; it might be subject to conditions; everything depended on the terms of the agreement. Thus, in the case of a suretyship, a release by acceptilatio of either principal or surety put an end to the

Non-≤formal Release

> Pact not to sue

suretyship; but an agreement made with a surety did not create even a presumption in favour of the release of the principal, although an agreement not to sue the principal was prima facie an acquittance of the surety. The reason was that, if the surety were called on to pay, he would have his indemnity from the principal, who would thus in the end derive no benefit from his acquittance.

- 3. Statutes of Limitation.—No general statute of Prescriplimitations for obligations was introduced until far tion down in the Empire, by Theodosius, in A.D. 424. Actions derived from the jus civile were perpetual, and so strong was the idea of an obligation as a chain (vinculum) that the Romans had some difficulty in conceiving the possibility of its being unloosed except by the proper legal key. No such difficulty affected the Practor. When he interfered in derogation of the civil law, his action was always regarded as an extraordinary stretch of power, fully justified and required by natural justice, but still anomalous. Penal actions created by the Practor must be brought within one year; but actions brought for the recovery of property were perpetual. In the latter, as in most other cases, the statutory period of limitation in the time of Justinian was thirty years.
- 4. In certain cases, when an action was com-Litis conmenced and had gone so far as to be referred to an testatio arbiter or judex (litis contestatio), the obligation was gone.
- 5. Before the change in the law introduced by Confusio Justinian, if an heir was either debtor or creditor to the person he succeeded, then as the heir and the

deceased were in law regarded as one person, the debt was extinguished (confusio).

Novation defined

Novation.—Novatio is the extinction of an obligation by the substitution for it of another obligation. After the disappearance of the old literal contract, it could be done only by stipulation. Novation introduced some change in the form or contents or in the parties to an obligation. Thus if A owes 10 aurei to B, we may have three principal changes:

- (1) B may transfer his right to C. A will then be debtor to C.
- Or (2) B may accept D as his debtor in place of A. D will then owe the 10 aurei to B.
- Or (3) while A and B remain the same, the simple debt of 10 aurei, arising, for example, from a sale or loan, may be changed into a sum due by stipulation.
- Or (4) the change might be in the contents of the obligation, e.g. a surety might be added or taken away. If the original obligation was created by stipulation, there had to be some change in its terms.

Transfer of Claims A creditor could, with the consent of the debtor, transfer his right to a third party. The third party stipulated with the debtor for payment of the debt, and this stipulation novated the original obligation. It was also possible to obtain the same effect without the consent of the debtor, by the creditor giving the third party a mandate to sue the debtor in the creditor's name, and to keep the proceeds for himself (procuratio in rem suam). But here there was no novation of the original debt; and the debtor could set up against the third party whatever defence he

had against the original creditor. To prevent debtors from being too much harassed, the law, in the time of Justinian, was that a transferee of a claim could not receive more than he paid for it with interest.

When, by the consent of the creditor, a new debtor Delegawas substituted for the old, *delegatio* was said to take tion place. The creditor stipulated with the new debtor for the debt, by which means the old obligation was taken away.

Justinian made a very important change in the law Change by of novation. The principle of the Roman Law was, Justinian that it depended entirely upon the intention of the parties whether a new stipulation for the same object as an existing obligation took away that obligation or not. But a number of presumptions were introduced as to the circumstances in which such an intention was to be inferred. Justinian removed all doubts by enacting that there should be no novation unless it was expressly declared by the contracting parties that such was the aim of their agreement. If not, both the original and the new obligation remained in force.

## SECTION X-SURETYSHIP

When one person undertook to answer for the debt Contracts or obligation of another, whether as his substitute by of Surety-novation (expromissor), or in addition to him (adpromissor), he was said to be an intercessor. The contract of suretyship could be made by stipulation (in three forms), by mandate, and by the pactum de constitute. Earliest in point of time are the forms of suretyship by stipulation. The oldest of all (Sponsio) Sponsio

136

Fidepromissio

could be made only by Roman citizens, and only as ancillary to a debt created by stipulation. promissio (so called from the words used, Fidepromittis? Fidepromitto) was likewise ancillary to stipulations, but it could be made by aliens as well as by citizens. Both forms were obsolete in the time of Fideiussia Justinian: they had been long replaced by fideiussia

(from the words Fidejubes? Fidejubeo), which could be annexed not merely to stipulations but to every species of obligation, whether natural or civil. By mandate also, without stipulatio, a suretyship could

Mandate

be constituted. Thus, if Titius, at the request of Gaius, lent money to Maevius, an obligation upon Gaius was implied to make good the amount if Maevius failed to repay it. Thus Gaius was a surety. Necessarily, however, such a liability could arise only in respect of future debts, incurred by the creditor on the faith of the mandate. If the debt actually existed, and the creditor pressed for payment, anyone who promised to see the debt paid, in consideration of the creditor's forbearing to sue, became a surety. Such an agreement was called a pactum de constituto.

Pactum de Constitu!o

Women not' Sureties

Women were prohibited by the Senatusconsultum Velleianum (A.D. 46) from undertaking to answer for the debt of others, whether as sureties or as substitutes (expromissores). Custom refused to women not only offices of state, but business duties, which imply their going into the company of men away from their own homes. They were therefore prohibited from undertaking gratuitous responsibilities, and exposing their property to danger. The terms of the enactment were sweeping: it forbade every woman to make any contract or give any of her property as security on behalf of any person (even a husband, son, or father) to any creditor. An intercessio by a woman was wholly void.

According to the law as it stood in the me of Debtor to Justinian, the surety could not be sued until the be sued before principal debtor had made default (beneficium ordinis), Surety except in the case of debts due to bankers, who had the option of suing the surety first. If the principal debtor was beyond the jurisdiction, and could not be sued, the surety was allowed a reasonable time to bring him into court, and, if he failed, could himself be sued in the first instance. The creditor, if he compelled the surety to pay, must surrender to him every mortgage or pledge that he had in respect of the debt. In the event of the surety being required to pay, he was entitled to sue the principal debtor to repay him the amount. His remedy was the actio mandati.

Co-Sureties.—Before the time of the Emperor Contribu-Hadrian there existed no kind of right to contribu-tween Cotion between co-sureties (fidejussores), where one only Sureties had been sued for the whole of the debt. A surety when sued could object to pay unless the creditor first transferred to him his rights of action against the other sureties (beneficium cedendarum actionum). But Hadrian introduced a species of contribution (beneficium divisionis). The surety who was sued could require the creditor to divide his claim among the sureties that were solvent at the time issue was joined in the action. If any of the sureties were

insolvent, the burden upon the rest was increased. But if the surety neglected to claim the privilege of division, and the creditor obtained the whole amount from him, there was no right of contribution against the co-suretics.

# Section XI—Quasi-Contract

Implied Contracts

English lawyers distinguish between express and implied contracts. Under the name of implied contracts are included many true contracts, when the consent of the parties has not been expressed but may be reasonably inferred; but other obligations are included that are not based on the consent of the The term parties, and are not contracts at all. "quasi-contract" is sometimes borrowed from the Roman Law as a name for those obligations, or rights in personam, that are not derived from the consent of the parties, but are imposed by law regardless of their assent or dissent. The chief examples in the Roman Law are the condictio indebiti to recover money paid by mistake, and the actio negotiorum aestorum.

Money paid by Mistake

Money not due paid under a mistake of fact could be recovered, but, as a rule, not money paid under a mistake of law. If the money were a debt of honour (naturalis obligatio) and voluntarily paid, it could not be demanded back. Money paid by order of a court is not money paid by mistake, even when the order is wrong. So money paid to avoid the risk of Ignorance a penalty is not considered as paid by mistake. The general rule was that a person was to suffer from

and Fact

ignorance of law, but not from ignorance of fact. The reason assigned was, that the law is, or ought to be, knowable; but the most prudent man cannot know everything. The ground upon which the Roman jurists placed the distinction seems to rest upon the idea of negligence, so that a man could not plead ignorance of a fact that was well known to everybody but himself. Minors under twenty-five, women, soldiers, peasants, and some others were not made responsible even for ignorance of law.

Negotiorum gestio is to be compared with mandate. Negotior-To act on behalf of another at his request was man-um gestio date: to act for him without his knowledge or

date; to act for him without his knowledge or request was negotiorum gestio. This was introduced for public convenience, lest when men were forced to hurry away suddenly, and went from home without giving any one a mandate to look after their affairs, their business should be neglected. No one, under such circumstances, would attend to the interests of the absent if he had no action to recover what he spent. The negotiorum gestor, although he acted gratuitously, yet interfered voluntarily, and was bound to act with the care of a good paterfamilias; it was not enough to use the diligence he ordinarily displayed in his own affairs.

# SECTION XII—DELICTS

Delicts or wrongs may be against the person or Division against property. In the Roman Law this distinction is very emphatic. A wrong to the person was an injuria; harm done to property was damnum

injuria datum, and a wrong to a person's interests by carrying off his property was furtum, or, if violence was used, rapina (or vi bona rapta).

Injuria

Injuria is when a person, either intentionally or by negligence, violates any right that a free man has in respect of his own person. It thus includes a multifarious variety of wrongs, as striking or whipping a man; kidnapping or falsely imprisoning him; reviling a man in public (convicium facere); defaming a man either by words or writing, or even by acts. Thus it was defamation to take possession of a man's goods as if he were insolvent, when in fact he owed nothing. Again, it was an injuria to enter a man's house against his will, even to serve a summons. Attempts directed against chastity, and the administration of love-philtres, were injuriae.

Self-Defence An assault was not an *injuria* if committed in self-defence. When one's life or limb was threatened, any amount of force reasonably necessary to repel the injury—but no more—was lawful. A man put in fear of his life could with impunity kill his assailant; but, if he could have caught the man, and there was no necessity for killing him, he was not justified. In defence of property less latitude was allowed. Even a burglar could not be lawfully killed, if the householder could spare his life without peril to himself. Any less violence, however, was justifiable in defence of property.

Aggravated Injury

An *injuria* was held to be aggravated (atrox) by considerations—(1) of the nature of the act, as when a man is wounded, or scourged, or beaten with sticks; (2) of the place, as when the assault is in a public

assembly; (3) of the person, as when parents are struck by children, or patrons by freedmen; (4) or of the part wounded, as a blow in the eye. In these cases heavier damages were given.

There could be no injuria to a slave. A slave was Slaves and susceptible of damage, of depreciation as a money-Injuria making machine (damnum injuria), but not of injuria. In two ways, however, a more humane doctrine was established. First, it was held that whipping a slave was a constructive insult to the master, whose exclusive privilege it was to flog his own slave; and thus, although the slave was not injured, the master could sue for the insult to himself. Again, when the injury was severe, the Praetor granted an action to the master, even when from the circumstances there could have been no intention to insult the master. In the case of persons under potestas, the rule was Filiithat they could suffer injuria, but only their pater-familias familias could, except in certain rare cases, sue for the injury. The paterfamilias sued both on his own account and his son's, and was entitled to damages ... on both grounds. In like manner, for injuria done to Wives a married woman, both husband and wife could suc.

Wrongs to property are to be distinguished in the Division Roman Law in the case of moveables and immoveables of Wrongs to Proby the nature of the respective remedies. A right to perty a moveable may be violated in several ways: first, by depriving the owner of possession, and that either by stealth (furtum) or by violence (vi bona rapta); and, secondly, without depriving the owner of possession, by damaging his property, and impairing its usefulness (damnum injuria datum).

142

Kinds

Theft is defined in the Institutes of Justinian to be Theft: its the dealing with an object, or with its use, or with its possession, with intent to defraud. To deal fraudulently with the use or possession of a thing in a manner not permitted by the owner was theft. Thus if a creditor, who is entitled merely to the possession of the thing pledged, used it; or if a person, with whom a thing was deposited merely for custody, used it; or if a person borrowed a thing for one purpose and used it for another—in all those cases the parties were guilty of stealing the use (furtum usus), unless they believed honestly that the owner would not object to what they did, or unless, even if they did not so believe, the owner in fact did not object. If an owner who had pledged a thing carried it off secretly from the creditor, or if an owner, finding his own lost property in the lawful possession of another, surreptitiously took it away, the owner was said to steal the possession of the thing (furtum possessionis). When a person attempted to seduce a slave to steal his master's property, and, in order to catch the tempter, the master allowed the slave to carry some goods to him, the old jurists were in great perplexity whether an actio furti could be brought against the tempter or even an actio servi corrupti. For the owner had consented to the removal of the goods, and one cannot steal what the owner is willing for one to take; and the slave had not been corrupted, for he went straight and told his Justinian brushed aside "such subtlety," and declared that both actions should be brought against the tempter.

An action for theft could be brought not merely Theft by owners, but by any one who, in consequence of from Persons being responsible for the loss of anything, was inter-interested ested in its safe custody. Thus, if a fuller or tailor takes clothes to be cleaned and done up or to be Hirers mended for a fixed price, and they are stolen from him, it is he, and not the owner, that can bring the action for theft. The owner had no interest, as he could sue the fuller or tailor for the value of the things stolen. But if the fuller or tailor were insolvent, the owner was allowed to sue the thief. A similar rule prevailed in the case of gratuitous loan Borrowers (commodatum) till Justinian altered the law. Justinian gave the owner an option of proceeding either against the borrower or against the thief. If the owner knew that the thing was stolen, and commenced an action against one, he was not allowed to stop that action and sue the other. He had made his election. however, he began an action against the borrower in ignorance of the theft, he was allowed to give up his claim against the borrower and to proceed against the thief. If the thief were solvent, there was an advantage in suing him, as he was liable to a penalty of double the value of the thing stolen. In the case of Deposia gratuitous deposit, the person with whom the thing tees was deposited was not answerable for negligence, and therefore not for loss by theft. Accordingly in this case the owner, and not the depositee, had the action against the thief.

In the Roman Law, theft was treated primarily as a Criminal civil wrong subjecting the culprit to an action for Thefts penalties; but it later became punishable as a crime,

became more common than actions: for thieves are usually impecunious persons. The civil action datesfrom a period when there was no clear distinction between crimes and civil wrongs, and the State, so far from directly intervening to suppress crime, was concerned mainly to prevent injured parties from disturbing public order by taking the law into their own hands. This is shown by the scale of the penalties which had to be allowed to persuade the wronged party from executing vengeance. Thus if the thief was caught in the act (furtum manifestum), so that his victim might have been tempted to slav him on the spot, the penalty was fourfold the value of the thing stolen: if he were not (furtum nec manifestum), and the victim had therefore had time for his temper to cool, the penalty was twofold-besides, in either case, restitution of the stolen property. Many subtle questions were raised upon this distinction: Justinian decided that it was manifest theft so long as the thief was seen or taken in possession of the stolen goods by any one before he reached the place where he meant to carry them and lay them down.

Civil Penalties

**Aiding** and Abetting

Not only the thief, but any one that aided and advised the thief (ope et consilio), was liable to an actio furti. Mere advice and encouragement was not enough: there must be some overt act of assistance, as placing a ladder under a window for the thief to enter, or lending him tools to break open the house.

Robbery

In the case of robbery (actio vi bonorum raptorum) the penalty was fourfold if the action was brought within a year; after a year, only the single value could be recovered. The fourfold penalty included the recovery of the thing taken. The rules relating to robbery are but a repetition of the rules applicable to theft. But at this point Justinian notices the distinction between robbery and the violent seizure of goods under a claim of right. By statute (A.D. 389) Claim of it was established that if an owner forcibly reclaimed his property, whether moveable or immoveable, he should forfeit it to the person from whom he took it; and that, if a person, not owner, but thinking himself owner, did so, he should restore the property, and then pay its value. This rule was maintained by Justinian.

The law relating to wrongful damage to property Damnum (damnum injuria datum) rests on the provisions of injuria a plebiscite, known as the Lex Aguilia, carried by Aquilius, a tribune of the plebs, perhaps circ. 286 B.C. This law abrogated and superseded the provisions of the earlier law, including the XII Tables. It was not a scientific enactment; it distinguished only two classes of injuries, each characterised by a distinct and arbitrary measure of damages. The first class First was the killing of a slave or four-footed beast reckoned Chapter among cattle. The penalty was the highest value that the property bore within the year preceding. All other damage to slaves, animals, moveables or Third even immoveables, was included in the second cate-Chapter gory, and the measure of damages was the highest value within the thirty days preceding the injury. If the defendant denied his liability, and was condemned, he had to pay double damages. The enactment, as it was drawn, made no provision for indirect

Indirect Damage

injuries. Thus to throw a stone at a horse and hurt him entailed liability: but to lay down a stone and trip a horse was not visited with damages. This Direct and defect was remedied by the Praetor. The statute gave an action only when the damage was done to a body by a body/(corpore corpori); but the Praetor after the analogy of the statute gave a remedy when the damage was done not directly by the body (non corpore sed corpori), and even when no damage was done to the thing itself (nec corpore nec corpori). Thus if I shut up another man's slave or cattle, and starve them to death, or drive a beast so furiously as to founder it, or terrify cattle to rush over a cliff, or persuade another's slave to climb a tree or go down a well, and he in climbing or going down is either killed or injured in some part of his body, then the damage is done non corpore sed corpori, and a praetorian action must be brought against me. on the other hand, a man thrusts another's slave from a bridge into a river, and the slave is drowned, then he is directly liable within the words of the statute, as it is with his body he did the damage. If, again, a man moved by pity frees another's slave from his fetters to release him, he damages the master's interests, but not the body of the slave; this is damage nec corpore nec corpori, and for such cases provision was made by a praetorian action.

Negligence

To support an action under the Lex Aquilia, however, it was essential that there should be not merely harm (damnum) but wrong (injuria). The damage, to be actionable, must be done either intentionally or by negligence. What constituted negligence de-

pended upon circumstances. Two cases are cited in the Institutes. A man playing with javelins kills a slave passing by. Is he liable? If he was a soldier practising in the Campus Martius, or in any other place set apart for soldiers' practice, that did not imply negligence; but if any one else, or a soldier elsewhere, did so, the striking would prima facie amount to negligence. Again, if a pruner, by breaking down a branch from a tree, kills your slave as he passes, near a public road or path used by neighbours, and he did not first shout and warn the slave, he was guilty of negligence. If, on the other hand, the place was quite off the road, or in the middle of a field, he was not liable for negligence, even if he did not shout. If a man undertook a task requiring Want of special skill, then want of skill was considered equiva-Skill lent to negligence as, for instance, when a doctor kills a slave by bad surgery or by giving him wrong drugs. So if a rider or a molecur runs over a slave. he is chargeable with negligence if the damage resulted from want of skill, or even from want of the strength of an ordinary man.

In estimating the compensation due to the owner, Masureof it was not the present value of the slave or thing Damages killed or damaged that was taken as the basis of calculation, but the highest value within the preceding year or month; and so it might be more than the present value. Again, the actual value of the object by itself merely might not represent the loss accruing to the owner from its deterioration or destruction. Thus, if one of a pair of mules or of a team of horses was killed, or one slave out of a band of comedians

or singers, the reckoning includes not merely the animal or person killed, but in addition the depreciation in value of the rest. So, if a slave that is killed has been appointed heir to a man whose estate is worth 1000 aurei, and by his death the inheritance is lost to his master, then the damages include, in addition to the value of the slave, 1000 aurei. On the other hand, it is probable that for damage falling under the third chapter of the Lex Aquilia the defendant was liable to the extent of the highest value within the preceding month, only after deducting the value of the thing after it had been damaged. Otherwise he might have been liable to pay the same damages as if he had killed, e.g., the slave.

Wrongs in relation to Land

Immoveables, in regard to wrongs, are in a different position from moveables. Immoveables cannot be stolen; and, if a possessor is wrongfully ejected, the law can actually restore his property, and not merely give him an equivalent in damages. In the Roman Law, the remedy for wrongful ejectment was not technically called an action, but an interdict (Interdictum de vi et vi armata). Every injurious act done to an immoveable without the consent (clam) or against the will (vi) of the owner, exposed the offending party to the interdict Quod vi aut clam, by which he was compelled to pay the expenses of undoing the mischief.

Clam, vi

Quasi-Delict QUASI-DELICTS.—The wrongs above enumerated alone were called delicts; other wrongs were said to arise quasi ex delicto. In this case the prefix quasi indicates merely that the wrongs so described did not

attract the attention of the law until a comparatively late period, when the denotation of "delictum" was fixed by usage. Between a delict, therefore, and a quasi-delict there was no real distinction. The quasi-delicts mentioned in the Institutes may be briefly noticed.

If a judex gave a corrupt decision, or gave a Wrong decision beyond the terms of the reference, he was liable to an action for damages at the suit of the injured party.

The occupier of a house was liable (dupli quanti Dejectum damnum datum sit actio) for damages done to any liftusumve one by anything thrown out or poured down from the house, although the mischief was done not by the occupier himself, but by someone else.

Persons who kept anything so placed or hung that Position it might, if it fell, do harm to a person passing by, suspenwere subject to a penalty of 10 aurei, even if no one was hurt.

A master of a ship was liable for any loss by theft Edict Nautae, or damage to any goods in the ship through the mis-Cauponae, conduct of the sailors employed in the ship. The elc. same responsibility attached to innkeepers and livery stable-keepers for goods left in the inn or in the stables.

#### CHAPTER V

#### THE LAW OF INHERITANCE AND LEGACY

### SECTION I—TESTAMENTARY SUCCESSION

The Will. The subject we now approach may be regarded as at once the most interesting and the most tedious branch of Roman Law. In its broader aspects, it supplies a fascinating chapter in the history of thought; but to enter into all the detail that we find even in the Institutes would not be very instructive, and would certainly be dull. The great central fact is that the idea of a testamentary disposition of property, which, but for the plain teaching of history, we should consider of the very essence of ownership, was reached by slow and tortuous steps.

Contrast ern Will

Sir Henry Maine has drawn attention to the of Ancient sharp contrast between a modern will and the ancient Roman mancipatory will. The modern will is a secret document; it is revocable during life, until the termination of which it has no effect. The old will of the Roman Law was a conveyance inter vivos, made openly in the presence of a number of witnesses; it took effect at once, and it was irrevocable. But that is not all. The purpose of a modern will is to divide property; the testator stands face to face with the legatees; an executor is appointed merely for convenience in winding up the estate. The primary purpose of a Roman will (even in the time of Justinian) was to appoint an heir (heres)—in other words, a universal successor to the deceased; if it failed in that, it was wholly worthless. From the legal standpoint, the nomination of the heir was the whole object of the will. That which in the real purpose of the modern testator is the first and paramount object—the distribution of his property—was in the eyes of the ancient Roman law a secondary and quite subsidiary point. Nothing can be more puzzling to a student than the wholly inverted manner in which, according to modern ideas, even the most recent productions of the Roman intellect deal with the subject of wills and legacies. To understand how this came about is to master nearly everything that is of interest in this department of Roman Law.

The earliest notions of succession to deceased Hindu persons are connected with duties rather than with Heirs rights, with sacrifices rather than with property. In the Hindu Law, the heir or successor is the person bound to perform the funeral rites required for the comfort of the deceased's soul: and even in the Roman Law there are not wanting indications of the same fact. / The property of the deceased was the natural fund to provide the expenses, in some systems of religion by no means inconsiderable, of the necessary religious ceremonies. In the Roman Law, until the change, presently to be stated, made by Justinian, the heir was considered to stand in relation to third parties as more than a representative of the deceased indeed, as actually continuing his legal personality. The heir succeeded to all the rights and all the Universal liabilities (in universum jus) of the deceased; and, Succes-

just as a person is not excused from paying his debts because he has insufficient means, so it was no answer to a creditor, when suing an heir for money due by the deceased, that the deceased had not left him funds wherewith to discharge his debts. Up to the alteration of the law by Justinian, the heir was bound to pay all the debts of the deceased, even if he obtained no property from him whatever. An insolvent inheritance was thus a veritable damnosa hereditas.

Intestate Succession most Ancient

The history, not of Rome alone, but of other nations, shows that in the earliest times the heir was the person designated by nature to perform the duties of filial piety to the deceased. The children, or, failing them, the more distant kindred, were the only successors dreamt of by the men who made the institutions of the Indo-European family. But children and kin sometimes fail. To persons actuated by the ideas and feelings of a modern European such a circumstance would not be considered as an evil of a grave order. Far otherwise was it with men who devoutly practised the worship of ancestors, who believed that the spirits of their fathers (manes) hovered around the household hearth, and required such nourishment as could be derived from the food sacrificed to them. To die childless was to leave the perturbed spirit of the father without rest or food: from being the natural protector of his house he became a malignant ghoul. The records of ancient law show many traces of the absolute horror with which the fathers of our race contemplated their disconsolate state if they died without children, and by consequence without heirs.

The ingentity of men first provided in the fiction of Adoption adoption a remedy for this emergency. A man that had no child was allowed to select a son. When in the course of nature he died, this artifice provided him with an heir. It is a disputed question whether the Hindus ever advanced nester to a law of tostamentary succession than this rude device; and it is a significant fact that the ancient forms of adoption of the Reman Law correspond point for point with the earliest forms of true testomentary succession. Accordingly, to the Roman Law we must turn for the development of this idea.

Testamentary succession did not make a real Testabeginning until men accepted the idea of the direct Sucross appointment of an heir, without going through the sion intermediate stage of sonship. The first testamentary heir is he that succeeds, not by natural succession, but by the will of his predecessor, directly to the deceased without being first his son. This stage is exemplified by the Roman Law. During the thousand years through which we trace the evolution of Roman genius in the region of law, one grand central idea dominates the whole law of wills. It is that the function of the Will is to name an heir. The Legacy —the gift by the deceased of a specific part of his property to a legatee—came into being when first the law permitted the testator to enjoin commands upon the heir as to what he should do with this or that article of property, and when the heir was compelled to execute those commands: But legacies were not of the essence of a will. Failure to institute an heir made a will null and void. A will instituting an heir

was valid, even if it contained no legacies at all. However, it is easy to make too much of this principle, for legacies might eat up the greater part of the estate, and so the effect of the principle was mainly to provide that there should be a universal successor to the deceased, who should carry on his personality. In fact, had it not been for certain opposing tendencies, Roman Law would have reached a point scarcely to be distinguished from the modern view, bringing the testator into direct relation with the legatee, and reducing the ancient heir to a mere official for distributing property.

Liability of Heir

The principle of the Roman Law until the introduction of inventories by Justinian was that the heir, as regards third parties, stood exactly in the shoes of the deceased, and was bound to pay all his debts, even if he obtained no property from him whatever. By the provisions of the XII Tables the testator, after his debts were paid, could bequeath the whole surplus of his estate to legatees. This freedom defeated itself. No inducement was left to the heir to accept the inheritance, and the heir, accordingly, by refusing to act, nullified the testament, and deprived the legatees of everything. After two ineffectual attempts to deal with this question by legislation, in the year 40 B.C. a statute (Lex Falcidia) was passed providing that in every case the heir should have one-fourth of the clear proceeds of the estate. In estimating the clear proceeds, all the debts were deducted, and the funeral expenses and the price of slaves ordered to be manumitted by the will.

Justinian introduced a profounder change in this Inventhan in any other branch of law. He broke up an tories association of ideas riveted by the practice of more than a thousand years. The ideas of "heir" and of "unlimited liability" were indissolubly associated for ages. Justinian, at one bold stroke, converted the heir into a mere official appointed by the testator for the purpose of winding up his affairs and distributing his property. The heir now differed in nothing from a modern executor, except that he was continued in the heir's right to a fourth (quarta Falcidia), unless the testator expressly forbade it, and he was entitled to the property left by the testator in so far as it was not swallowed up in legacies. This result was accomplished by a process of gentle compulsion. If the heir did not make an inventory—setting forth all the property of the deceased—he not merely continued liable for the debts of the deceased, but, in addition, was compelled to pay all the legacies, even should the assets prove insufficient. On the other hand, if the heir made a full inventory in compliance with the terms of the law, he was released from all personal liability for the debts of the deceased, and was not bound to pay beyond the assets that came into his hands.

The essence of a Roman will, as has been already stated, was the nomination of a universal successor Nature of to a deceased person; if a will failed in that point, it Roman was wholly and absolutely worthless; if it accomplished that object, it could, but it need not, effect other purposes, such as the gift of legacies or the appointment of tutors. So fastidious was the Roman Law in keeping up this relation between the heir and

the legatee that, until Justinian altered the law, a legacy occurring in the will before the appointment of the heir was void. In respect of its juridical essence and validity, a will was nothing but a lawful mode of nominating an heir. Even after the profound change introduced by Justinian, the essence of the Testamentum continued to be the valid and successful appointment of an heir. If none of the heirs named in the will could or would accept the inheritance, the will was void, and the legacies failed of effect. The further progress of the Roman Law was not accomplished by an extension of the testamentum, but by practically superseding it, through a new mode of declaring a last will by codicilli and fideicommissa, which will be explained hereafter.

Essentials of Roman Will

The making of a testamentum, as we might infer from its history, was an extremely complex affair. In order that it should operate effectually, it must comply with five sets of conditions. (1) Certain forms must be observed; (2) certain persons, if not made heirs, must be formally disinherited; (3) to certain persons a definite portion of the testator's property must be left; (4) an heir must be properly instituted; and (5) the testator, the witnesses, and the heir must be severally capable by law of taking the part assigned to them. Even when a will complied with all these conditions, it might ultimately fail, owing to circumstances arising beyond the testator's control. Nay, the will might remain perfectly good, and yet, if the heir named for any reason refused to accept, the whole fell to the ground. A few words upon each of these points will suffice.

1. In the earliest times wills were made in the Forms of Comitia Calata assembled under the presidency of Will the Chief Pontiff. A will, being a departure from the Comitiis rule of intestate succession, required the assent of the Calatis gentes, whose eventual interest was involved; and, since the sacra might be affected, it required the sanction of the College of Pontiffs. It was oral: and it was completely public. Till the XII Tables enacted that a man's last dispositions should be observed as law, it was probably an ordinary legislative act. This form had become practically obsolete by the time of Cicero. There was also a will made on the eve of In probattle (in procinctu), when the army was ready to cinctu fight (Procinctus est expeditus et armatus exercitus). Three or four comrades sufficed as witnesses. form seems not to be mentioned in the surviving literature later than 143 B.C.

The next will—the old will of Republican Rome—Per aes was originally a conveyance inter vivos (per aes et et libram). The maker of the will summoned five witnesses, Roman citizens over puberty, and a balance-holder (libripens). He then conveyed his whole estate to a nominal purchaser (familiae emptor). At first this person was the heir, upon whom after the death of the testator devolved the duty of paying the legacies. At this stage the transaction differed in little from an ordinary conveyance. The next step was to employ a familiae emptor merely for form's sake, the name of the heir being contained in a written document, which was not opened till the testator's death. Up to this point, the development of the will was carried on by the jurisconsults. The

Practorian Will

next step was taken by the Praetor. He set forth in his edict that when a written will was sealed with the seals of seven witnesses (a number made up by adding the libripens and the familiae emptor to the five witnesses required for an ordinary mancipatio), he would give the person named as heir in the will the possession of the inheritance, even although no formal sale took place. This did not make him heir, but he gradually came to be protected in his possession as effectually as if he had been instituted in a valid will. By subsequent imperial legislation the signatures of the testator and of the witnesses were required. written will, as it existed in the time of Justinian, had thus a threefold origin (jus tripertitum). The making of the will (uno contextu), and the presence of the witnesses all together at the ceremony, were a reminiscence of the will by mancipatio. The seals and the

number of the witnesses came from the Praetor's edict. The signatures of the testator and of the witnesses at the foot of the will form the contribution

Imperial (Written) Will

Disherison of imperial legislation.

2. The next condition of a valid will was that if certain persons were not named heirs they should be expressly disinherited. At first this applied only to such persons as were under the potestas of the deceased and became independent (sui juris) by his death. These heirs were called sui heredes. In the time of Justinian the law stood thus. On pain of invalidating his will, a testator must appoint as heirs, or else disinherit by name, not merely sui heredes but all his descendants through males, whether born at the testator's death or then in the womb. Inasmuch as

the restator was perfectly free to disinherit all his children, it might have been assumed that, if he did not name them as heirs, he intended to exclude them from the inheritance. The true reason for this technical rule, so eminently calculated to be fatal to wills was that the old theory of the family implied a species of copartnership in the family estate. children were regarded as owners even during the life Family of the paterfamilias, who was sole administrator, and, when he died, they were conceived as having obtained free administration of their estate, not as having obtained such estate by succession. The law therefore regarded them as being owners unless something had been done to turn them out. The father had the power to do so, but, unless he exercised that power. there was no vacancy to which he could nominate strangers as heirs. This conception of a family copartnership must have had its roots deep in the Roman mind before it could have maintained so long an arbitrary rule that even the all-devouring zeal of Justinian did not remove.

3. When the testamentary power was conclusively Legitim sanctioned in the Twelve Tables, it was recognised as in its nature exceptional, and as an invasion of the rights of the family; but no hard-and-fast line was adopted to prevent the testator from leaving his children destitute. A remedy, however, was introduced on the plea that the testator's will was contrary to his duty (testamentum inofficiosum), and that consequently he had acted as if not of sound mind when he drew up the will. The meaning was, not that the father was really mad, but only that his will ought to

be treated as if he had been mad. In considering this limitation of a testator's freedom, and the necessity of making some provision (legitima portio) for his nearest relatives, we must not forget that the children of the Roman paterfamilias had no rights of property, and that what they acquired in virtue of their own exertions or of the liberality of others was the property Thus to disable them, and at the of their father. same time to permit the father to give what was in morals although not in law their own property to strangers, would have been to sanction a species of injustice which it is not in the power of any father in modern times to commit. After some fluctuation. the doctrine of the Roman Law came to be that the testator should leave not less than a fourth of the amount that would have fallen in case of intestacy to his children. Children were required in the same way to remember their parents in their wills, and even brothers and sisters were forbidden to exclude brothers and sisters in favour of strangers of doubtful reputation.

Institution of Heir 4. The next point requiring the attention of a testator was the formal nomination of an heir. In early times stated language was employed, as Lucius Titius mihi heres esto, but at length it was sufficient if the testator's intention was shown. The appointment must, however, be in express language; it could not be inferred from the testator's throwing upon a person duties appropriate to an heir. In case the person first named might die or decline to act, it was usual to add another to take in such an event. This was called Substitution, and could be carried to

Substitution

any extent, usually ending with the name of a slave. of the testator, who obtained his freedom, but could not refuse the inheritance. This substitution (substitutio vulgaris) took effect only if the person instituted heir declined; if he once accepted, the substitution was at an end. In one case, however, the Roman Law permitted a substitute to come in even after a person instituted had accepted. A testator might say, "Let Titius my son be my heir. If my son shall not be my heir, or if he shall become my heir and die before he comes to puberty, then let Seius be heir." A son could make a will after puberty, but not before, so that in effect such a substitution (substitutio nupillaris) was an appointment of an heir to the son until he arrived at the age when he could name one for himself. Justinian extended this indulgence to parents of insane children, enabling them to name substitute heirs to such children, even if over the age of puberty, until their death or the recovery of their reason. This was called substitutio exemplaris.

5. The grounds of incapacity to make a will or to Incapabe a witness or an heir are not of sufficient interest to city require detailed statement.

If a will did not comply with the proper forms, or Defects did not name an heir, or if the testator, the heir, or in Wills any of the witnesses were incapable of acting their several parts, or if the testator did not expressly disinherit his children, the will was said to be injustum, or non jure factum, or nullius momenti. If it was right in those points, but did not make provision for the legitim (legitima portio) of children, it was inofficiosum. If the will was originally good, but no

one took as heir under the will, or the testator lost his capacity before his death, it was said to be *irritum*: if no one took as heir, it was also sometimes said to be destitutum or desertum. If the testator made a new will, or his will became invalidated by the subsequent birth of a person requiring to be disinherited, but not disinherited, the original will was ruptum.

Nonformal Will

From this brief sketch, it may be understood how perilous was the act of testation, even in the latest times. We may well ask why a people with the practical genius of the Romans for law continued to submit to a form of will that must constantly have frustrated the intentions of testators and the expectations of legatees. The explanation is found in the fact that in the time of Augustus a new mode of testation was introduced, which successfully enabledtestators to avoid the snares and pitfalls of the testa-The mountain was too great to remove, but a way was found of simply walking round it. The device invented for this purpose was the non-formal will of the Roman Law-Codicilli. In their origin and essence, codicilli present a complete contrast to the testamentum. They were in the nature of requests to persons who, independently of the codicilli, were heirs, to give to others either some specific articles or a fraction or even the whole of the inheritance. By codicilli a legal heir could not be appointed. Originally they were free from all formalities; in A.D. 424, however, Theodosius required the presence of fivewitnesses, but Justinian enacted that, even if this testimony were wanting, a person claiming under a trust could compel the heir to tell upon oath what

Codicilli

instructions he had received. By codicilli no person could be disinherited, nor did their validity depend upon providing legitim. If there was no testamentum, codicilli operated by way of trust on the heirs ab intestato; but if there was a testamentum, they were considered a charge upon the testamentary heirs, and were made to stand or fall with the will. If codicilli were made before a testamentum, the codicilli were presumed to be cancelled, unless the contrary was proved. It was usual, therefore, in a will to confirm codicilli previously made, if the testator wished them to be carried out.

We are informed by Justinian that the Romans Trusts owed the introduction of codicilli to the Emperor Augustus. They became exceedingly popular on account of their convenience when the Romans were away from home, and soon a special judge was appointed to take charge of trusts (fideicommissa). These trusts were charges on the legal heir, whether he were appointed by will or succeeded to an intestate. However, although closely connected with codicilli. and introduced about the same time, they were not necessarily imposed by codicilli. They might be contained in the will itself. From the first, great latitude was allowed in trusts. Thus aliens and Latins could take by way of trust, although not under a will. Women could take an inheritance by trust, free from the restrictions of the Lex Voconia. And, although trusts were gradually subjected to many of the restrictions which applied to wills, they always retained some advantages. Thus by means of trusts much greater flexibility was introduced in the settlement

of property. A testator by way of trust could give his inheritance to A for life, then to B for life, and then to divide it between C, D, and E. Again, A and B might be heirs on trust that, if one died without children, his share should go to the survivor, and, if both died without children, the whole should go to C. Such limitations were impossible by way of direct gift or institution in a testamentum.

Heres and Fideicommissarius

In one respect fideicommissa were slow in attaining maturity. When a testator—to take a simple case -charged his heir to give up one-half of the inheritance to another, it was no easy task rightly to adjust the relations of the two persons. The maxim of the Roman Law was: "Once an heir, always an heir." An heir could part with the goods he received, but he could not divest himself of his liabilities or transfer his rights of action to the beneficiary. The first plan adopted was to sell the portion of the inheritance subject to the trust to the person named for a nominal sum, and require him to guarantee the heir against a corresponding amount of the debts, the heir for his part undertaking to pass on to him a corresponding proportion of the proceeds of actions brought by him on behalf of the estate. In the time of Nero (probably A.D. 56), the Senatusconsultum Trebellianum was made, providing that, in the case of inheritances wholly or partially given up under a trust, the actions heretofore given to or against the heir should be given, wholly or partially, to and against those to whom under the will the property was required to be surrendered. This statute was perfect, except in one point: it did not compel the legal heir to enter

pro forma and transfer the inheritance. In a mature law of trusts it is an elementary maxim that a trust shall not fail from want of a trustee; but in this early stage of their growth the maxim was that the trust must fail unless there was a trustee.

The next step was characteristic. In the reign Pegasian of Vespasian (A.D. 69-79), by the Senatusconsultum Fourth Pegasianum, a bribe was offered to the heir to enter: he was allowed to retain a clear fourth. This, by analogy to the Falcidian fourth, was known as the quarta Pegasiana. If, then, a legal heir was left by the will a fourth, or upwards, he entered, and the Senatusconsultum Trebellianum divided the liabilities in proportion to the shares of the inheritance. But if less than a fourth was left by will, the heir claimed the benefit of the quarta Pegasiana, and in this case the other statute did not apply, and at law the heir was saddled with the whole debts. Accordingly, in this case again, the old plan of a nominal sale of a portion of the inheritance was gone through, and mutual guarantees given by the heir and the beneficiary. Finally, Justinian put the law on a clear footing. He enacted that in every case the heir should enter, with the benefit of the Senatusconsultum Trebellianum, but that he should, nevertheless, have the benefit of the Pegasian fourth.

One step alone remained to complete the develop- Codiment of the law of testation. It became usual to clause insert in wills a clause to the effect that, if for any reason the instrument failed as a will, it should be regarded as codicilli, and so bind the heirs ab intestato. This clause (clausula codicillaris) healed every defect

in a will; for the beneficiaries, if they could not sue under the will, could compel the heirs ab intestato to execute the provisions of the instrument as trusts.

#### SECTION II-INTESTATE SUCCESSION

Three Periods

The law of intestate succession is most conveniently considered in three periods. The first takes the law as it stood at the time of the XII Tables: the third deals with the law as finally settled by Justinian, after the publication of the Institutes; and the second covers the space intervening. The first and the third periods are characterised by logical rigour and simplicity: the middle period is one of confusing transition. At the time of the XII Tables the inheritance descended to the family as based on the potestas. A father and an emancipated son were in law absolute strangers for the purpose of succession. By Justinian's latest enactments, the potestas is disregarded, and relationship is based on the tie of blood. In the language of the jurists agnation is superseded by cognation. In the interval between the XII Tables and the final legislation of Justinian, we trace the successive steps by which the natural came finally to supersede the artificial tie.

## Succession according to the XII Tables

Order of Succession The classes that took an inheritance were as follows: (1) sui heredes; (2) in default of these, adgnati; and (3) in default of these, gentiles.

Sui heredes were all such persons under the potestas Sui or manus of the deceased as became independent Heredes on his death. Hence emancipated children, and daughters, if married and in the manus of their husbands, could not succeed to their father. On the other hand adopted children did succeed. Sui heredes took equal shares, without distinction of sex or age. If some were children and others descendants of children, those descendants took only the share that their parent would have taken if he had been alive.

Adgnati formed a wider group, having the same Adgnati centre, but a larger circumference. Persons are adgnati when they are so related to a common ancestor that if they had been alive together with him they would have been under his potestas. The constitution of a Roman family under the potestas has already been considered (pp. 30, sq.). The agnates in the nearest degree of kinship excluded the more remote and those in an equal degree of propinquity took equal shares. Failing adgnati, the members of the gens to which Gentiles the deceased belonged took the inheritance. Who these were, is a problem too difficult to consider here. By the time of Gaius the succession of the gentiles had fallen into disuse.

# Succession from the XII Tables to Justinian

It would be wearisome and uninstructive to trace Changes the changes from the XII Tables to Justinian in detail. Practor But the broader features may be indicated. The Practor introduced two great innovations. First, he allowed emancipated children to succeed along with

## 168 LAW OF INHERITANCE AND LEGACY

cui heredes; and he allowed more distant blood relations, whether the relationship was traced through males or females (cognati) to come in after the adgnati. Thus according to the Praetor the order of succession was: (1) children (unde liberi), whether under potestas or not; (2) statutory heirs (unde legitimi), consisting principally of adgnati; (3) cognati, including blood relations not included in the previous classes; and (4) the surviving spouse.

Statutory Changes

Again, by the Senatusconsultum Tertullianum (A.D. 158), freeborn women having three children, or freedwomen having four, were enabled to succeed as statutory heirs to their children; and by the Senatusconsultum Orphitianum (A.D. 178), children were permitted to succeed to their mothers.

# JUSTINIAN'S FINAL LEGISLATION NOVELS 118 AND 127

Order of Succession Justinian regulated succession in three classes: (1) Descendants; (2) Ascendants, along with brothers and sisters; and (3) Collaterals.

First. Descendants excluded all others. Children take equal shares; grandchildren take the share their parent would have taken if alive.

Secondly. Failing descendants, ascendants came in along with brothers and sisters of the whole blood. Children of a deceased sister or brother took that person's share.

Thirdly. Failing those, the succession went to brothers and sisters of the half-blood and their descendants in the first degree.

Fourthly, Failing those, the next of kin succeed, the nearer excluding the more remote, and those in the same degree taking equal shares.

Fifthly. In the last resort, the surviving spouse still took the inheritance.

We may ask why a widow should be thus excluded in favour of perhaps remote blood relations. The answer is probably that the institutions of dos and donatio propter nuptias provided sufficiently for her.

## VESTING OF AN INHERITANCE

For the purpose of vesting, heirs are divisible into three classes: (1) Necessarii heredes; (2) Sui ev necessarii heredes; and (3) Extranei heredes.

A necessary (or compulsory) heir is a slave of the Necesdeceased declared free and appointed heir by his sarius master's will. He could not refuse the inheritance. Hence, as a last resort, a slave was named heir to prevent his master's inheritance, in case he died insolvent, from being sold in his master's name, and thereby bringing upon him posthumous ignominy.

The sui et necessarii heredes were those under the Sui potestas of deceased. At first they could not, any Heredes more than slaves, decline the inheritance; and they succeeded without the necessity of any actual acceptance (ipso jure). The Practor gave them the privilege of refusal (beneficium abstinendi) if they did not interfere with the inheritance.

Extransi heredes embraced all other persons. They Other did not become heirs until they accepted (aditio Heirs

## 170 LAW OF INHERITANCE AND LEGACY

"hereditatis), either expressly and formally, or by acts of interference with the property of deceased.

## SECTION III—LEGACY

Basis of Law of Legacy

The law of bequest was founded on a single principle, namely, the intention of the testator. rights of the legatee, and all the incidents connected with the legacy, have no other origin than the will The law of bequest is therefore of the testator. simply the interpretation of legacies. But the will of a testator is limited by two circumstances, one permanent, the other local and temporary. Everywhere the will of a testator is circumscribed by the general laws of his country. The State defines what property can be bequeathed, who may be legatees, and subject to what restrictions testation will be allowed. But in Rome, beyond these general limits, narrower restraints were imposed by the spirit of legal formalism that pervaded every branch of the law. It was the universal tendency of the old Roman Law to prefer the form to the spirit; and thus, in the law of legacy, the intention of the testator was not respected unless it was expressed in one or other of certain precise forms.

Old Forms of Bequest During the Republic a legacy must be made in one of four forms. The first was said to be per vindicationem, because it transferred the ownership of the thing bequeathed to the legatee immediately when the heir entered. The object of bequest accordingly must be in the ownership (ex jure Quiritium) of the testator. The form was this:—"To Lucius Titius

I give and bequeath (do lego) the slave Stichus." The second was per damnationem. It imposed a duty on the heir: "Let my heir be condemned (damnas esto) to give the slave Stichus to Lucius Titius." Here the slave Stichus may or may not belong to the testator: if he does not, the heir must buy him from his owner and deliver him to the legatee, or, failing which, he must pay the value of Stichus. These were the chief forms: the others were mere variations. The third. called sinendi modo, ran thus: "Let my heir be condemned to allow (sinere) Lucius Titius to take and have for himself the slave Stichus." The fourth, per praeceptionem, was to this effect :- "Let Lucius Titius pick out first (praccipito) the slave Stichus," that is, before the division of the inheritance. Titius being here taken to be a co-heir.

The introduction of trusts (fideicommissa) in the Trustsand time of Augustus afforded a means of escape from the narrow pedantry of the old forms of legacy. During the Empire, the two systems continued side by side. A testator might rely upon the old rules, or, if they did not suit his purpose, he could take advantage of trusts. The inconvenience arising from bequests made in a wrong form—as a bequest of a thing not belonging to the testator per vindicationem was remedied by the Senatusconsultum Neronianum, passed at the instance of Nero (A.D. 64), which enacted that a legacy left in an unsuitable form should take effect just as if it had been left in the form most fayourable to the legatee (optimum jus legati): this is, per damnationem. Legacies thus acquired some of the flexibility of trusts, which in their turn were

## 172 LAW OF INHERITANCE AND LEGACY

Equity

gradually subjected to many of the express rules limiting the applicability of legacies; aliens and Latins, for example, becoming incapable of benefiting Fusion of by either mode of bequest. Justinian fused the old law with the newer equity, and enacted that legacies should be construed with all the liberality of trusts, and that trusts should be enforced by all the remedies applicable to legacies. The law was thus placed on a simple and right foundation. It rested upon the intention of the testator, and it was carried out by direct and appropriate actions.

Donatio Mortis Causa

A gift in anticipation of death (donatio mortis causa) was made subject to nearly all the rules of legacies. Such a gift was made to the donee, or to anyone on his behalf, on condition that it should be his property if the donor died, but that, if the donor should survive the anticipated peril, he should have his property back. Justinian required such a gift to be attested by five witnesses.

Legacy of Mortgaged Property

The law of legacy is a law of detail, and cannot well be summarised. It will be sufficient in this place to advert to a few points. When the property bequeathed was mortgaged, the heir was bound to pay off the mortgage, unless he could prove either that the testator was not aware of the mortgage, or that the testator expressly charged the legatee to pay Legacy of it off. Again, money due to a testator might be the object of a legacy, and if it were not paid in the testator's lifetime (in which case the legacy was extinguished), the heir was bound to permit the legatee to sue the debtor in his name. If the testator bequeathed to a debtor the amount due to him, the

debtor could demand a formal release from the heir. A legacy of a sum due by the testator to his creditor was inept, unless it differed in some respect from the debt.

The chief distinction in legacies was between Specific specific and general legacies. When a testator Legacies bequeathed a determinate, specific thing, then upon the entry of the heir the legatee became owner. If a quantity of anything was bequeathed, the legatee was simply a creditor of the heir for the amount. By a legacy of 20 aurei, the relation merely of debtor and creditor was established; but a legacy of all the aurei in a chest made the legatee owner of the particular coins.

Error in names was harmless. So a false descrip-Mistake tion did not annul a legacy (falsa demonstratio non nocet). When a part of the description is sufficient to Falsa identify the object or person, and the remainder of the Demonstratio description is unnecessary for that purpose, the falsehood of this superfluous addition is immaterial. But if the whole of the description is necessary and part of it is erroneous, the legacy fails. A testator had two slaves, Philonicus, a baker, and Flaccus, a fuller. bequeathed to his wife Flaccus the baker. If the testator knew the names of the slaves, Flaccus, will be the legacy; if he knew them by their occupations and not by their names, Philonicus will be given. the contrary, if A bequeaths to B the sum Titius owes to A, and Titius owes nothing, the legacy must fail, as there is nothing to determine the legacy except the amount due by Titius.

Akin to this is the rule that a mistaken inducement  $F_{alsa}$  (falsa causa) does not vitiate a legacy; as when one  $C_{r,nea}$ 

į

## 174 LAW OF INHERITANCE AND LEGACY

says "To Titius, because in my absence he looked after my business, I give and leave Stichus," or "To Titius, because by his advocacy I was cleared of a capital charge, I give and leave Stichus." For. although Titius never managed any business for the testator, and although his advocacy never cleared him. vet the legacy takes effect. But if the heir could prove that the testator would not have left the legacy but for his erroneous belief, he could defeat the legatee on the ground that his claim was against good conscience (exceptio doli mali). Among the restraints on testation only two call

Restraints on Aliena-· tion

here for special notice. A testator could not bequeath property and forbid the legatee to alienate it: but according to a rescript of Seucrus and Antoninus. although a general prohibition to alienate was void. vet, if the restriction was made in the interest of a limited class (as children, freedmen, heirs, or any specified person), it was upheld, of course without prejudice to the creditors of the testator. Restraints way a very strict entail might be established. similar rule applied to conditions in restraint of marriage. If the legatee or heir were forbidden to marry anybody at all, the legacy or will was perfectly good, and the restriction was null and void. But a

Marriago

Revocation of Legacies

particular person or persons was good. A legacy might be revoked by express language, or if the thing bequeathed perished. A revocation was implied from a serious quarrel arising between the testator and the legatec after the making of the legacy. A testator gave his freedman a legacy, and in a sub-

condition that the heir or legatee should not marry a

' sequent will described him as ungrateful: this was held to be an implied revocation. A subsequent mortgage of the thing bequeathed did not revoke the legacy; on the contrary, the presumption was that 'the testator intended the heir to pay off the mortgage. If the testator alienated the property, the presumption was that he meant to revoke the legacy, and it was for the legatee, if he could, to prove the contrary. If, however, the alienation was prompted by necessity, the burden of proving an intention to revoke lay on the heir.

## CHAPTER VI

## THE LAW OF PROCEDURE

Historical THE interest attaching to the Roman Law of Pro-Interest of cedure is mainly historical. From the pages of Gaius Procedure we can trace, in outline at least, the steps by which civil procedure was brought to a satisfactory con-

dition. The history of Procedure is, in one word, the history of the efforts of the State to control the transactions of men. It is the history of the growth of jurisdiction. At first the right of the State to interfere in private quarrels is not recognised; but from Arbi-later on, the Roman magistrate appears in the guise

Jurisdiction springs tration

> changed into a compulsory arbitrator. For the sake of clearness, it will be convenient to illustrate this proposition by examining the history of procedure under four heads. These shall be, in order, the successive steps in a lawsuit: (1) the summons to court: (2) proceedings from the appearance of the parties in court till judgment; (3) execution of judgments; and (4) appeals.

> of a voluntary arbitrator, a character that insensibly

Summons

THE SUMMONS.—The process of summoning a defendant to court exhibits, in a marked manner, the early characteristics of civil jurisdiction. the law of the XII Tables a complainant personally summoned a defendant. If the defendant refused, he could call witnesses to his refusal, and thereupon drag him before the court. The law did not impose a legal duty upon the defendant to obey, and, if he did not go, no further proceedings could be taken; all that the XII Tables authorised was that, on proof of a refusal, the complainant might use force without incurring any liability. The Praetor, however, carried the law a step further. He made it an offence to refuse obedience to a summons, or to rescue a person summoned, or in any way to aid his escape. Thus by the action of the Praetor, the Roman magistrate assumed a right to hear all disputes, and the first step in civil jurisdiction was established. Later on, under the Empire, the summons was served by a public officer, and it was made in writing (libellus conventionis), containing a precise statement of the demands of the complainant.

FROM APPEARANCE TILL JUDGMENT.—Until A.D. 294 Reference (with a few exceptions not requiring notice in this to Arbitraplace) a true civil court did not exist in Rome. those who read warm eulogies on the civil procedure of Republican Rome, this statement may appear a strange paradox. It admits, however, of a simple demonstration. Down to the third century A.D., the ordinary civil trial in Rome consisted in a reference to arbitration. What happened was exactly the same as if in an English suit, at the close of the pleadings, a case, instead of being tried by a judge and jury, or by a judge alone, was immediately referred to one or more arbitrators selected by the parties themselves, these arbitrators being laymen, and not lawyers.

Judex Arbiter

The arbitrator, if only one was chosen, was called iudex or arbiter, the distinction between which is as old as the XII Tables. Originally, it would seem, the iudex dealt with regular hostile suits (lites), the arbiter with amicable arrangements of disputes (jurgia); but, when the Praetor introduced new "arbitria" without reference to this distinction, the terms naturally became confused (by about the time of Cicero), arbiter. however, always suggesting wider equitable considerations. ("Arbiter dicitur judex," says Festus, "quod totius rei habcat arbitrium et facultatem"). The judex or arbiter was not a lawver; he was not paid: he was compelled to act, if duly selected; and he was called in for a single case only. The parties might agree in their choice; if not, they must choose from a panel, consisting at first of senators, but varying in later times with political changes. The patrician institution of the judices was balanced by the Centumviri, who might be plebeians. These were most probably elected three from each of the thirty-five tribes, making in all 105. If so, the institution would date, in that form at least, not earlier than 241 B.C.; but some scholars carry it back to the early Republic, if not to the foundation of the City. At any rate, it was closely identified with the old institutions of Rome, and asserted a special care of the jus Quiritium, notably in the cases for inheritance. Both judices and centumviri were for Roman citizens. / When aliens were admitted to the protection of the civil law, the judex or centumviri could not be compelled to act; but the spirit of the Roman institution was observed, and the cause

Centum-

was referred to three or five persons (recuperatores), Recuperaselected by the parties, either one or two by each tores party, with an umpire, from a panel drawn by lot by the magistrate.

When an action is referred to arbitration, two stages are to be noticed. There is first the reference or selection of the arbitrator, and the determination of the question to be referred to him; and secondly, the arbitration itself or the hearing. These two stages Jus are distinguished in Roman Law by terms that have Judicium become classical in legal literature, jus and judicium. The selection of the arbitrator and the settlement of the question to be decided took place under the authority of the Praetor (in jure): the hearing (in judicio) was before the judex, arbiter, centumviri, or recuperatores. The procedure in judicio does not call for any remark in this connection; but the procedure in jure will repay some consideration.

The mode of reference was at first ORAL, afterwards Oral, in writing. The written reference was called a Reference formula: the oral reference had no distinctive name. but it followed the form of one or other of the so-called Legis Actiones—forms of procedure, if not prescribed Legis by, at all events strictly based upon, a Lex (the XII Actiones Tables or some other early statute). The legis actiones could not be used by aliens (hence the introduction of formulae may possibly mark the admission of aliens to civil rights); and, like all the ancient formal proceedings of the Roman Law, they could not be employed by an agent or representative of the parties. Every step in the legis actio must be taken by the parties themselves.

Sacra-

Of these forms of process, sacramentum alone calls: for notice. It was based on a mock combat, with a pretended voluntary reference to arbitration, and the wager of a sum that was to go to the State. The moveable in dispute, say a slave, was brought before the Praetor. The claimant held a rod (representing a spear, the symbol of Quiritarian ownership), and, grasping the slave, said: "This slave I say is mine ex jure Quiritium, in accordance with the fitting ground therefor, as I have stated: and so upon thee I have laid this wand," and at the same time laid the rod on the slave. The opposing party repeated the same words and the same acts. Then the Praetor said: "Both let go the slave"; they let him go. The first claimant then said; "I demand that you tell me on what ground you have claimed him"; and he answered: "I fully told my right as I laid on the wand." The first claimant retorted: "Since you have claimed him wrongfully, I challenge you to wager 500 asses" (the as was a small piece of copper, later a coin); and the opposing party: "In like manner I challenge thee." After this ceremony the Praetor adjudicated the interim possession to one of the parties; the other party then appeared as plaintiff before the judex, to whom the question was referred in this singular form-not which of the parties was the owner, but which of them was right in his wager. In this short drama, which for many years formed the regular prelude to a Roman action, we cannot fail to perceive the true origin of civil jurisdiction—the submission of disputants to the award of an arbitrator to prevent the effusion of blood.

The system of legis actiones was superseded by Formulae the use of formulae. When the Praetors first determined to administer justice in cases where one of the parties was an alien, they dispensed with the ceremonies exclusively appertaining to the old customs of Rome. The Practor allowed the parties to put in writing the issue to be decided by the arbitrators, and then, if the resulting formula met with his approval, he authorised the arbitrators to condemn or acquit the defendant according to his discretion. Moreover, in his edict, he announced beforehand what formulae would win his approval. The great superiority of this method recommended it in disputes between citizens, to whom the rigorous and narrow pedantry of the legis actio became odious. By the lex Aebutia (149-126 B.C., if not earlier), and the leges Juliae (? 17 B.C.), the legis actio was almost wholly superseded by the formula.

A formula was a hypothetical command to a judex, Formula to condemn the defendant to pay a sum of money in jus to the plaintiff, if the latter established a right or proved an allegation of fact. Thus, in a vindicatio brought against a possessor of land by a plaintiff claiming to be owner, the formula would fun as follows: "Let Lucius Titius be judex. If it appears that the Cornelian farm belongs to A. A. by Quiritarian right, and that farm is not restored to A. A. in accordance with your decision, whatever turns out to be the value of the thing, that sum of money, judex, condemn N. N. to pay to A. A. If it does not so appear, acquit him." Such a formula was said to be in jus concepta, because it was framed upon an allegation of legal right. If

Formula

the allegation was one of fact, the formula was said to be in factum concepta. Thus, in the case of deposit, in Factum the formula in factum ran: "Let Lucius Titius be judex. If it appears that A. A. deposited with N. N. a silver table, and that, by the fraud of N. N., it has not been given back to A. A., whatever turns out to be the value of the article, that sum of money, judex, condemn N. N. to pay A. A. If it does not so appear, acquit him."

Intentio

The clause which states the allegation of right or fact in hypothetical form was called the intentio. It was necessary in most formulae, though it might. whilst remaining hypothetical in substance, be in the form "Whatever N. N. ought to pay." Such an intentio would not sufficiently define the issue to be tried, and so it had to be introduced by another clause called a demonstratio, which was equally hypothetical in substance, though not in form. Thus, in an action of sale brought by a vendor, the formula would run: "Let Lucius Titius be judex. Whereas A. A. sold the slave Stichus to N. N., whatever N. N. ought to pay to A. A. on that account in accordance with the requirements of good faith, judex, condemn N. N. to pay to A. A. If it does not so appear, acquit him." Here the plaintiff would of course have to prove the contract of sale, if it was disputed, in addition to proving the breach and the amount of his claim. The order to condemn was called the condemnatio. In all the three examples given, no fixed sum is inserted in it. judex is to assess the amount at his discretion. the amount might be inserted in the condemnatio as follows: "Let Lucius Titius be judex. If it appears

Demonstratio

Condemnatio

that N. N. ought to pay 10,000 sestertii to A. A., judex, condemn N. N. to pay 10,000 sestertii to A. A. If it does not so appear, acquit him." When, as in actions Adjudifor division of property, an authority was given to catio assign different parts to the various claimants, the place of the condemnatio was taken by the adjudicatio. Sometimes another part, called the exceptio, was Exceptio introduced. In formal contracts or formal transactions generally, the Roman Law did not originally allow the defence of fraud; and although the plaintiff had induced the defendant to bind himself by the grossest fraud, that was not a question into which the judex could enter. But at length Aquilius Gallus introduced such a defence, and, accordingly, after his time, the formula might embrace a proviso, "If in that matter nothing hus been done, or is being done, by bad faith on the part of the plaintiff." Many similar provisions were allowed; as, in cases of violence, intimidation, etc. As the exceptio was based on Replicatio equity, any countervailing facts could be brought forward in reply by the plaintiff. This answer to the exceptio was called replicatio.

It thus appears that, viewed as a system of pleading, Defects of the formulary system was rude and imperfect. / It Formulae conveyed the slightest possible information to the defendant, and scarcely took more than the first step in eliminating what was admitted and eliciting the real issues between the parties. This—the true end of all pleading—was thus most inadequately accomplished during the golden era of Roman Jurisprudence.

An interdict was a form of process created by Interdicts the Practor, and resting upon his authority as a magistrate. Interdicts were employed mainly to protect rights in the nature of property introduced in his edict; the proceedings were modelled on the ordinary forms of actio. The main interest of the interdicts for the private lawyer rests in the fact that they were used to protect possession. In the time of Justinian no formal interdict was granted, and there was nothing to distinguish interdictum from actio as forms of civil process.

Changes in the later Empire The distinction between jus and judicium disappeared some time before A.D. 294, when Diocletian enacted that all causes should be heard from beginning to end by one and the same judicial officer. The formula was no longer used, and its place was occupied by a preliminary discussion to elicit the points in dispute. Hence came the characteristic of the later Roman procedure, that the process which we may not inaptly call pleading took place before the court itself. Causes were now heard by trained lawyers, instead of private arbitrators, and at last, it may be said, the Romans obtained a true civil court.

Execution against the Person

EXECUTION OF JUDGMENTS.—The natural way of compelling payment of a judgment debt, as it would seem to us, is to take a portion of the debtor's property, if he has any, and sell it to satisfy the judgment creditor. If the debtor has no goods, then we may think of his person and imprison him. This mode of thought shows how far we have advanced from the ideas of the men who built up the fabric of civil jurisdiction. That which we think of as first was last, and what we regard as last was first. Execution

directly against the property of a judgment debtor was not introduced in Rome until the last century of the Republic. The ancient mode of compelling the payment of debts is described to us by Aulus Gellius. The XII Tables provided that a debtor was to have Law thirty days after the judgment debt was proved in Tables order to pay. After that the creditor might arrest him and take him before the Praetor: if the debtor Manus did not find a substitute (vindex) to answer for the Injectio debt, he was removed by the creditor and put in chains. On three successive market days the creditor was required to bring the debtor before the Practor and proclaim the amount of his debt. If at the end of sixty days the debt was not paid, the debter was reduced to slavery. In these proceedings, it is worthy of remark, the initiative is taken, not by the State, but by the creditor. The law interfered only to take precautions in the interest of the debtor, so that no man might unlawfully/seize another on the pretext of a debt. These proceedings were essentially a private act of force legalised and subjected to legal restraints. Just as the summons, in its first shape, was purely a private act, in which the law simply made the exercise of force lawful, so in the execution of judgments, the law went no further than a refusal to shield a debtor from his eveditor.

The next method of execution adopted was to make Execution the judgment debtor bankrupt, and divide his entire groperty property amongst his creditors (bonorum venditio). This again was a rather clumsy way of putting pressure on a judgment debtor, unless he was actually insolvent. And as in the later Empire officers of the

State took so much of his property as would satisfy the judgment debt.

Appeals during Republic APPEALS.—During the Republic, no appeal, properly so called, in a civil cause, existed. But a partial substitute for appeals was found in the right enjoyed by each of the higher magistrates of putting a veto on the acts of any other magistrate. Such a veto was called *intercessio*. The effect of the veto was purely negative; it stopped for the time the act forbidden, but it could substitute nothing in its place. The concentration of all magisterial power in the hands of the Emperor soon led to the subordination of the tribuftals, and the establishment of a final court of appeal. The Emperor was the highest judge, and sometimes heard causes himself; but they were more usually determined by delegates appointed by him.

Appeals under Empire

# APPENDIX

# QUESTIONS

#### CHAPTER I

- 1. What place does Roman Law occupy in General Jurisprudence?
- 2. Distinguish jus civile from jus gentium, and explain how the latter came to be identified with the Law of Nature.
- 3. Explain leges regiae, jus Papirianum, jus Flavianum, and jus Aelianum.
- 4. By what agencies is the adaptation of law to the wants of a progressive community accomplished? Compare on this point the history of Roman and English Law.
- 5. Give an account of the *Jurisprudentes*. In what manner did their labours contribute to the growth of Roman Law? Explain what is meant by the "Law of Citations."
  - 6. Give a brief history of the Edictum perpetuum.
- 7. Upon what principles, and with what leading results, did the Practor modify and enlarge the jus civile?
- 8. Explain lex, plebiscitum, senatus consultum, constitutio, decretum, epistola, rescriptum.
- Give a brief statement of the modes of legislation under the Republic.
- 10. What attempts at codification were made prior to the time of Justinian?
- 11. Give an account of the legal achievements in the reign of Justinian. What is Bluhme's discovery?
- 12. What is the relation of the Institutes of Justinian to the Institutes of Gaius?

#### CHAPTER II

## SECTION I

- 13. What place does slavery occupy among the institutions of ancient society?
- 14. What powers could a master legally exercise over his slave? Is the answer the same for the Republic and the age of the Antonines?
- 15. In what sense, and to what extent, could a slave enjoy rights of property?
  - 16. In what ways did a person become a slave?
  - 17. Explain postliminium and capitis deminutio.
- 18. In what ways could formal manumission be made? Distinguish between the effects of formal and non-formal manumission.
  - 19. Give an account of Latini Juniani and Dediticii.
- 20. What restraints on manumission existed in the time of Justinian?
  - 21. What rights had a patron over his manumitted slave?

#### SECTION II

- 22. What legal powers could a father exercise over his legitimate children?
- 23. To what extent could a son or daughter under potestas enjoy rights of property?
- 24. Explain the constitution of the Roman family as based on the patria potestas.
- 25. What was legitimatio per subsequens matrimonium? In what cases did it apply?
- 26. What is the true place of Adoption in the history of law? What change did Justinian introduce?
- 27. What was the legal relation of a father to an emancipated son, and to a son that had never been in his potestas?
  - 28. Explain the phrases alieni juris and sui juris.

## SECTION III

- 29. Compare the legal position of a slave, a child under potestas, and a wife in manu.
- 30. How were (1) marriage contracted, (2) manus created, in the time of Gaius?
  - 31. What legal relation existed between a husband and a wife not in manu?
  - 32. In what way, and under what restrictions, was Divorce sanctioned in the Roman Law? What provisions were made for the custody of children of divorced parents?
  - 33. Give an account of the dos and of the donatio propter nuptias. Compare the Roman rules with the ordinary provisions of an English marriage settlement.

## SECTION IV

- 34. Compare the office of tutor with the functions of an English trustee or guardian.
  - 35. Explain the phrase interponere auctoritatem.
- 36. Explain the rule of the civil law—in rem suam auctorem tutorem fieri non posse.
- 37. To what extent could a person under puberty acquire legal rights or subject himself to legal duties?
  - 38. By what modes could a tutor be appointed?
  - 39. In what cases was security required from tutores?
- 40. Could a person above the age of puberty obtain relief from an improvident bargain? What was the advantage of giving a curator to a person above the age of puberty?
  - 41. To what other persons could curators be appointed?

## CHAPTER III

#### SECTION I

- 42. Is individual ownership the earliest historical form of property?
  - 43. What were res mancipi? Describe mancipatio.
- 44. What was needed for the transfer of ownership by delivery besides the more transfer of physical control?

- 45. When did the property in goods sold pass to the buyer? Compare the English Law on the subject?
  - 46. Traditionibus et usucapionibus dominia rerum non nudis pactis transferuntur. Explain this rule. To what causes do you attribute its appearance in Roman Law? Illustrate your answer by reference to the rule of English Law.
    - 47. In what various ways could traditio be effected?
  - 48. Explain the origin and fate of the distinction between Quiritarian and Bonitarian ownership. What other forms of ownership were known to Roman Law?
    - 49. Give a short account of the Roman Law of possession.
    - 50. What is the importance of the Interdicts?
  - 51. What conditions were necessary to acquire the ownership of a thing by lapse of time?
  - 52. Distinguish between Positive and Negative Prescription? What was the practical importance of the distinction?
  - 53. What things were res nullius, and how could the ownership of them be acquired?
  - 54. What were the several kinds of Accession? What is the logical basis of accession, and by what equitable principles was its application accompanied?
  - 55. Upon what principle was the ownership settled of an island formed in a river (1) by accretion in mid-stream, and (2) by a change in the course of the river?
  - 56. Did the Roman Law recognise the right of a tenant farmer to compensation for unexhausted improvements?
  - 57. What was the Roman rule in regard to tenants' fixtures?
  - 58. Did the doctrine of principal and accessory apply in the case of books and pictures?
  - 59. Give an account of specificatio, and distinguish it from commixtio and confusio.
  - 60. Explain res extra nostrum patrimonium and res divini juris.
  - 61. Distinguish and compare res communes, res publicae, and res universitatis.
    - 62. What rights did the public enjoy under the Roman

. .

Law in (1) the sea; (2) the seashore; (3) rivers; and (4) the banks of rivers?

#### SECTION II

- 63. Is an estate for life properly described as limited ownership or as a personal servitude?
- 64. What is the difference between personal and pracq<sub>ial</sub> servitudes?
- 65. Compare and criticise the distinction made between corporeal and incorporeal things in the English and in the Roman Law respectively.
  - 66. Distinguish Usufruct from Quasi-Usufruct-
- 67. Compare the rights of a usufructuary of land with the powers of an English tenant for life.
- 68. What restrictions were imposed on the usufructuary of a house?
  - 69. How was usufruct created and extinguished?
  - 70. Explain usus, habitatio, and operae servorum.

## SECTION III

- Define "praedial servitude," and explain praedium dominans and praedium serviens.
  - 72. Explain the maxim-Nulli res sua servit.
- 73. Servitutum non ea natura est ut aliquid faciat quis, sed ut aliquid patiatur aut non faciat. Explain and illustrate. Was the rule subject to any exceptions?
- 74. What is meant by saying that servitudes must be "perpetual," that they are "indivisible," and that they cannot be a servitude of a servitude?
- 75. Distinguish urban and rural servitudes. Give  $t_{he}$  principal examples of each.
  - 76. How were servitudes created and extinguished?

## SECTION IV

77. What is *Emphyteusis*? What controversy as to its juridical place existed, and how was it removed?

78. Give an account of the rights of an emphyteuta, and of his superior landlord.

## SECTION V

- 79. What was the earliest form of Mortgage in the Roman Law, and what were its defects?
- 80. Distinguish between pignus and hypotheca. How were they introduced, and in what way did they improve the Roman law of mortgage?
- 81. How was the "power of sale" exercised by the mort-gagee?
  - 82. Did the Roman Law recognise "foreclosure"?
- 83. By what rules was the right of priority determined when the same thing was mortgaged to more than one person?
- 84. In what cases was a mortgage implied without special agreement?

## CHAPTER IV

## SECTION I

- 85. Explain the distinction between rights in rem and rights in personam.
  - 86. To which class of rights does "contract" belong?
- 87. What causes led the Roman jurists to take the standpoint of "obligatio" instead of its equivalent, "right in personam"?
- 88. Distinguish express contract, implied contract, and quasi-contract.
- 89." Is it correct to class delicts with contracts as the two leading groups of obligationes?
  - 90. Analyse an "agreement."
- 91. Explain obligatio, conventio, contractus, pactum, pollicitatio, civilis obligatio, honoraria obligatio, naturalis obligatio.
- 92. What is meant by "essential" error, and what are its kinds?
- 93. What is error in materia or substantia? State in what cases, according to Savigny, such error vitiated contracts?
  - 94. When can an action be brought for breach of contract,

- (1) when no time, and (2) when a time, has been agreed upon for performance?
- 95. Distinguish between dies cedit and dies venit. Apply the distinction to (1) a conditional contract; (2) an unconditional contract to be performed at a future day; and (3) an unconditional contract to be performed at once.
  - 96. Could a debtor be sued for breach of contract in a place different from that where he had agreed to perform his promise?
  - 97. If no place were designated in the contract for performance, where ought an action for breach of contract to be brought?
  - 98. Define "condition." Could the condition relate to a past or present event?
  - 99. What different rules as to conditions were applied in the law of contract and in the law of wills?
  - 100. Define vis, metus, and dolus. What was the effect on a contract if it was made by one of the parties through vis, metus, or dolus?
  - 101. Give illustrations from the Roman Law of sale of the effects of suppressio veri and suggestio falsi.
  - 102. If a written security is given against an intended loan, but the money is never lent, can an action be maintained on the security?
    - 103. Explain the maxim-Impossibilium nulla obligatio est.
    - 104. What was the pactum de quota litis?
  - 105. Show to what extent slaves and fillifamilias could bind themselves or their peculium by contract.
  - 106. Explain the tardy recognition of Agency in the Poman Law.
    - 107. What is necessary to constitute true agency?
  - 108. How far under the later law could slaves and filifamilias act as agents?
  - 109. To what extent was a ship captain an agent for the owner?
  - 110. To what extent was a shopkeeper (institor) an agent for his employer?

#### SECTION II

- 111. Arrange the contracts of the Roman Law as set forth in the Institutes of Justinian.
- 112. What are the principles upon which actionability was conferred on various classes of agreements in Roman Law? Compare with the English law.
  - 113. Explain and exemplify pacta praetoria and pactalegitima.
- 114. Explain the maxim—Nuda pactio obligationem non parit, sed parit exceptionem.
  - 115. Enumerate the characteristics of naturalis obligatio.

#### SECTION 111

- 116. What is mutuum? To what things did it apply?
- 117. Explain pecunia trajectitia.
- 118. State the purport of the Senatusconsultum Macedonianum.
- 119. Define commodatum. Under what circumstances was the borrower bound to make good the loss of the thing borrowed?
  - 120. What were the rights of a commodatarius?
- 121. What is depositum? When was a deposit said to be miserabile? What was the liability of the depositee for misconduct or negligence?

#### SECTION IV

- 122. What is nexum?
- 123. What constituted a stipulatio and what were the advantages of recording a stipulation in writing?
- 124. Explain cautio, expensilatio, nomen transscripticium, chirographum, syngrapha.
- 125. What alterations did Justinian make in the law of written contracts?

#### SECTION V

126. Define Sale. How was a verbal contract of sale affected (1) by an understanding that it should be committed to writing, and (2) by giving earnest?

- 127. Could a contract of sale be set aside on the ground of inadequacy or excess in the price?
- 128. At what moment was there a contract of sale when the determination of the price was left to a third party?
- 129. Explain vacua possessio. Why did not the Roman Law require vendors to give the ownership of the thing sold?
- 130. State in the language of jurisprudence the nature of the right acquired by a buyer in the thing sold in virtue of the contract of sale.
- 131. At what moment did the interest of a buyer in the thing sold commence?
- 132. In what cases did goods sold remain at the risk of the vendor?
  - 133. State the effect, if buyer or seller were in mora.
- 134. Enumerate the duties of vendor and buyer respectively.
- 135. Explain the maxim "caveat emptor," and account for the difference between the Roman and the English Law.

#### SECTION VI

- 136. Define Locatio conductio. Distinguish it from commodatum, mandate, sale, and the similar innominate contract. Give examples.
- 137. What was the nature of the right that a tenant of land or houses had?
  - 138. What were the duties of a landlord?
  - 139. Specify the duties of a tenant.
- 140. Explain the confusion between locatio operarum and locatio operis faciendi.
  - 141. What were the duties of a workman?
  - 142. State the provisions of the Lex Rhodia de jactu.

#### SECTION VII

- 143. Define partnership. What is leonina societas?
- 144. State the broad distinction between the Roman law of partnership and modern law.

- 145. By what rules were the shares of partners determined?
- 146. In what way was partnership ended?
- 147. Enumerate and distinguish the several kinds of partnership.
  - 148. What were the rights and duties of partners?

## SECTION VIII

- 149. Define mandate. Could there be a mandate for the benefit of the mandatarius solely? Discuss the question.
- 150. Enumerate and exemplify the principal cases of mandate.
  - 151. When can a mandatarius renounce?
- 152. Illustrate the proposition that a mandatarius must conform to his instructions.
- 153. What degree of care was incumbent on the mandatarius,? Is the mandate an exception to any general rule?
- 154. What was the relation between a mandator and the third parties with whom the mandatarius made contracts on his behalf?
  - 155. What rights had a mandatarius against a mandator?
- 156. If a mandatarius executed a mandate after the death of the mandator, but in ignorance of the fact, was he entitled to the usual rights of a mandatarius?

## SECTION IX

- 157. Enumerate the ways whereby an obligation could be extinguished.
- 158. In what cases was impossibility an excuse for non-performance of an obligation?
- 159. Explain and illustrate the statement—Nihil tam naturale est quam eo genere quidque dissolvere quo colligatum est.
  - 160. What was the Aquilian Stipulation?
- 161. Distinguish between the effects of a formal release and of a pactum de non petendo.
  - 162. When were actions extinguished by lapse of time?
- 163. Specify and distinguish the three cases to which the name of novatio was applied.

164. Was, a right in *personam* transferable, and, if so, subject to what conditions?

165. What is delegatio? How was it effected? What was the legal presumption established by Justinian in regard to novation?

## SECTION X

166. In what different ways could Suretyship be created? Distinguish them, and arrange them according to their relative antiquity.

167. State the effect of the Senatusconsultum Velleianum.

168. Could the surety be sued before the principal debtor?

169. In what cases did the discharge of the principal debtor release the surety, and in what cases did the discharge of the surety release the principal debtor?

170. Had a surety that paid the debt any right of contribution against his co-sureties? State the provisions of the Roman Law on the subject.

## SECTION XI

171. In what cases could money paid by mistake be recovered?

172. Examine the maxim, that ignorance of fact is an excuse, but not ignorance of law.

173. Compare negotiorum gestio with mandate.

#### SECTION XII

174. Distinguish injuria from damnum injuria datum. Apply your distinction to the case of a slave.

175. Give instances of injuria.

176. To what extent was the plea of self-defence available?

177. When was an injuria said to be atrox?

178. Who had the right of action for an injuria done to a person under potestas, or to a wife?

179. Classify wrongs to property.

180. Define theft. What is meant by stealing the use or the possession of a thing?

- . 181. By what principle was it settled when a non-owner could bring an action for theft? Apply the principle to locatio conductio, commodatum, and deposit.
- 182. What penaltics (civil or criminal) were provided by the Roman Law for theft?
  - 183. What was the penalty for robbery?
- 184. What was the penalty imposed when a person forcibly seized a thing under a bona fide claim of right?
  - 185. What were the provisions of the Lex Aquilia?
- 186. In what cases was a directa actio available under the Lex Aquilia, and in what cases an action given by the Praetor?
- 187. Mention the illustrations of negligence given in the Institutes. What is meant by saying that want of skill is equivalent to negligence?
- 188. Did the Roman Law take account of consequential damages?
- 189. What remedies were provided for tresposs and ejectment?
  - 190. What is meant by quasi-delict?
- 191. What liability was incurred by a judex when he gave a wrong decision?
- 192. What was the penalty for placing or hanging things so as to be a danger in thoroughfares?
- 193. State the liability of the occupier of a house for damage done by throwing things out into thoroughfares.
- 194. What vicarious responsibility was incurred by ship-masters, innkeepers, and livery-stable keepers?

#### CHAPTER V

## SECTION I

- 195. What contrast does Sir H. S. Maine draw between the Roman and the modern will?
  - 196. How is heirship determined in Hindu law?
- 197. Explain "universal succession," and "damnosa hereditas"?
  - 198. What was the ancient character of intestate succession?

- 199. Explain the position of adoption as a link between intestate succession and wills.
- $200. \ \ \ What \ \ relation \ \ existed \ \ between \ \ the \ \ heir \ \ and \ \ the \ \ legatee ?$ 
  - 201. State the object and provisions of the Lex Falcidia.
- 202. In what way did Justinian enable heirs to escape unlimited liability?
  - 203. What constituted the essence of a Roman will?
- 204. Enumerate the conditions necessary to a valid testamentum.
- 205. Describe the form of will in the time of Justinian, and explain the origin of its characteristic features.
- 206. What was disherison? How did the rules on the subject originate?
  - 207. Explain legitima portio. Who were entitled to it?
- 208. Explain institutio heredis, substitutio vulgaris, substitutio pupillaris, and substitutio exemplaris.
- 209. When was a testamentum said to be injustum, nullius momenti, inofficiosum, irritum, ruptum, or destitutum?
- 210. Explain how the drawbacks of the testament were got rid of by the use of codicilli.
- 211. How did codicilli take effect (1) if there was, and (2) if there was not, a testament?
- 212. Show how the power of testators was enlarged by trusts (fideicommissa).
- 213. Explain the necessity for, and the provisions of, the Senatusconsulta Trebellianum and Pegasianum.
- 214. What was the nature, and what was the use of the clausula codicillaris?

#### SECTION II

- 215. Into what periods may the history of intestate succession in Rome be divided?
  - 216. Give the rules of succession as fixed by the XII Tables.
- 217. What were the principal changes introduced by the Praetor in intestate succession?
- 218. State the effects of the Senatusconsulta Tertullianum and Orphitianum

- . 219. Describe the order of succession as fixed in Justinian's novels.
- 220. Distinguish heredes necessarii, heredes sui et necessarii, heredes extranei; and explain beneficium abstinendi, aditio hereditatis.

## SECTION III

- 221. What is the basis of the law of legacy?
- 222. Explain the forms of bequest per rindicationem, per damnationem, sinendi modo, and per praeceptionem.
- 223. Give an account of Justinian's fusion of legacies and trusts.
  - 224. What is a donatio mortis causa?
- 225. When property bequeathed was subject to a mortgage, was the heir bound to pay off the mortgage?
  - 226. Could a debt be the object of a legacy?
- 227. What was the nature of the legatee's right when the legacy was (1) specific, (2) general?
- 228. Explain and illustrate the maxims falsa demonstratio non nocet and falsa causa non nocet.
  - 229. Could a legacy be left with a restraint on alienation?
  - 230. What restraints on marriage were illegal?
- 231. If a testator, after making his will, sold or mortgaged a thing left to a legatee, was the legacy thereby revoked?

#### CHAPTER VI

- 232<sub>c</sub> Discuss the proposition that jurisdiction springs from arbitration.
- 233. Give a brief sketch of the history of the Roman Summons.
- 234. Explain the functions of the judex, arbiter, centumviri, and recuperatores.
  - 235. Explain the distinction between jus and judicium.
- 236. What were the *Legis actiones*? What were their disadvantages?
  - 237. Give an account of the sacramentum.
  - 238. How was the Formulary system introduced?

239. Distinguish formula in factum concepta and formula in jus concepta, and give an example of each.

240. Explain demonstratio, intentio, condemnatio, adjudicatio, exceptio, replicatio.

241. What defects characterised the formulary system?

242. What were Interdicta?

243. Explain the nature of the change introduced by Diocletian.

244. Give an historical sketch of the law of execution of judgments.

245. When was execution against a debtor's property first applied?

246. Was appeal allowed in civil cases (1) under the Republic, (2) under the Empire?

# **INDEX**

ABSTINENDI beneficium, 169	Aelius, Sex., 8			
Acceptilatio, 131, 132	Agency-Actions, 179; con-			
Accessio—Land to land, 60;	tract, 96-99, 130			
moveables to land, 81;	Agents, partners not implied,			
moveables to moveables,	123			
63	Ager vectigalis, 75			
	Agnati tutores, 44; succession			
Accessio possessionis, 57 Actio aestimatoria, 117	of, 166, 167			
	Alexander Severus, 31			
De in rem verso, 97	Alienation, restraints on, 174			
De peculio, 95, 98 De pecunia constituta, 103,				
136°	Aliens, 14, 52, 115, 136, 163,			
	178, 179, 181			
De tigno juncto, 62	Alluvio, 60			
HACICITOIIA, OG	Alveus derelictus, 61			
In factum praescriptis verbis,				
102, 119	Ancestor worship, 151, 152			
Instituria, 98, 99	Animals, tame, 59; wild, 59;			
Legis Aquiliae, 145	defects in, in sale, 117;			
Mandati, 137	damage to, 145; killing of,			
Negotiorum gestorum, 138	145			
Pigneraticia, 78	Animus, donandi, 63; in posses-			
Pro socio, 123	sion, 53; revertendi, 59;			
Publiciana, 56, 57	in traditio, 50			
Quanti minoris, 117	Antoninus Pius, 25			
Quasi-institoria, 99	Appeals, 176, 186			
Quasi-Serviana, 79	Aquaeductus, 74			
Quod jussu, 97	Aquaehaustus, 74			
	Aquilian stipulation, 151-52			
	Aquilius Gallus, C., 8, 131, 132,			
Servi corrupti, 142	183			
Tributoria, 95	Arbiter, 133, 178			
Vi bonorum raptorum, 144	Arbitration, 176, 177, 184			
Actus, 73	Aristotle, 64			
Aditio hereditatis, 169	Arra, 112			
Adjudicatio, 183	Arrogatio, 34			
Adoption, 32, 34; and intes-	Ascendants, intestate succes-			
tate succession, 153	sion of, 168			
Adpromissio, 135	Atrox injuria, 140			
"Aedile, Curule, 66, 117, 118	' Auctoritas, 42, 43, 46			
202				

## INDEX

Claudius, Appius, 7 Augustus, 8, 9, 162, 163, 171 Claudius, the Emperor, 17, 24, Aulus Gellius, 185 Aurelius, Marcus, 18 105 Aversionem, sale per, 116 Clausula codicillaris, 165, 166 Codex accepti et expensi, 109 BEES, 59 Codex Gregorianus et Hermo-Beneficium abstinendi, genianus, 18; Theodosicedendarum actionum, 137; anus. 18 Codex repetitae praelectionis, divisionis. 137: excussionis seu ordinis, 137 19, 21Bluhme's discovery, 20 Codex vetus, 19 Codicillary clause, 165 Bona adventicia, 31 Codicilli. 156, 162-63, 165 Bona fide possessor, 57, 58 Codification, 18-21 Bona fides, 55 Bonitarian ownership, 55, 56 Coemptio, 37 Cognates as tutores. 44: in-Bonorum possessio, 14 Bonorum venditio, 185 heritance by, 166 Coke, 70 Bonus paterfamilias, 70, 106, College of Pontiffs, 6, 7, 157 117, 129, 139 Books, 63 ('olonus, 53 Comitia Calata, 27, 34, 157; Brevi manu delivery, 52 ('enturiata, 16; Curiata. Brutus, 8 15; Tributa, 16 Burying-ground, 66, 93, 131 ('ommercium, 28 Buyer, duties of, 118 ('ommixtio, 64, 65 Commodatum, 50, 54, 103, 106, CAESAR, C. Julius, 18 Canon, 75 119, 142, 143 Capitis deminutio, 35 ('ommodus, 18 Captivity, 25, 26 Compensation for improvements, see Improvements Caracalla, 33, 53, 62, 110, 174 Concilium Plobis, 16 Caupones, 149 Concubinatus, 33 Causa, justa traditionis, 50; justa, in usucapio, 55; in Condemnatio, 182 possession, 54; injusta, 92; Condictio indebiti, 138 evictionis, 114; falsa, 173; Condition—contract, 89, 90; impossible and illegal, 90; sine, 92 legacy and wills, 89, 90; Cautio, 108 Caveat emptor, 118 restraint of marriage, 174 Censorship, 2 ' C'onfarreatio, 37 Censu, 26 • Confusio, 64, 131, 133, 134 Centumviri, 178 Consensual contracts, 99, 102-Cessio in jure, 34, 49, 70, 73 103, 111-130 Cessio nominum vel actionum, Consensus, of curator, 46; in 134 contract, 86 Chirographa, 109 Consideration, valuable, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 119; Chrysippus, 23 want of, 92; illegal, 92; Cicero, 24, 79, 131, 157, 178 inadequacy of, 113 Claim of right, 145 Consortium, 125 Clam, 148

Constantine, 18, 19, 25, 27, 31, Deductio, 70 39 Constitutio, 17 Constitutum possessorium, 52 Contract, 39 Contract, and conveyance, 182; definition of, 83; principles of, 99 Contracts, 82-138; bonae fidei, 111; classification of, 99; 102-103, consensu. 99, 111-130; formal, 100-101, 107-111: impossible and illegal, 93; informal, 101; innominate, 102; litteris, 99, 109-111, 134; of pupil, 43; re, 99, 101-102, 105-107, 111; verbis, 99, 108-109, 110, 111 Contractus fiduciae, 77 Contrarius actus, 131 Contribution between cosureties, 137 Contubernium, 25 Conubium, 33, 38 Conventio, 84 Conveyance and contract, 82 Convicium, 140 Coruncanius, Tiberius, 7 Crime and delict, 143 Cruelty, to filiusfamilias, 30; to slave, 25 Culpa, see Negligence Curator, 45-47; legitimus, 46; dativus, 46; security from, Custody of children, 39 Damage, direct and indirect, Damages, measure of, 145, 147 Damnosa hereditas, 152 Damnum emergens, 147 Damnum injuria datum, 139, 140, 141, 145-48 Debts, legacy of, 172 Decemviri, 4 Decreta, 17

Dediticii, 28

Defamation, 140 Dejecta effusave 149 Delegatio, 135 Delict, 83, 84, 139-48 Delivery of res mancipi, 55; res nec mancipi, 49-52; of thing sold, 50-51, 115 Demonstratio, 182 Demonstratio falsa, 173 Deposit, 50, 54, 103, 107, 129, 142, 143, 182 Depositum miserabile or necessarium, 107 Descendants, intestate succession of, 168 Detention, 50, 54 Digest, 19-20, 21 Dies and conditio, 89; cedit and venit, 88: certus, incertus, Diligentia, 70, 106, 117, 121, 122, 129Diocletian, 18, 113, 177, 184 Disherison, 156, 158, 159 Divi fratres, 18 Divorce, 38 Dolus, 84, 91, 107, 129 Dominium, defined, 52, 66 Donatio propter nuptias, 39, 40, 41, 50, 169; mortis causa, 172 Dos, 39, 40, 169; adventitia, profectitia, and receptitia, 40; father bound to give a, 40 EASEMENTS, 67 Edict of Emperor, 17

Edicta, 11-13, 20; perpetua, repentina, tralaticia, 12, 13
Edict, nautae, cauponae, stabularii, 149
Effusis et dejectis, de, 149
Emancipated children—disherison, 158; intestate succession by, 14, 166, 167, 168
Emancipatio, 30, 32, 35
Emperor, 15, 17, 103

ï

Emplyteusis 67 75-77	Festus, 178
Emphyteusis, 67, 75-77 Emphyteuta, right of, 54, 76	Fiction, 27, 34
Emptio venditio, see Sale	Fideicommissum of inheritance,
Enemy's property, 60	156, 163-66; of things, 171
English Law—	Fidejussor, 108, 136, 137
Čaveat emptor, 118	Fidepromissor, 108, 136
Delivery, 51	Fiduciae pactum, 77
Easements, 67	Filiusfamilias (see Potestas);
Estates for life, 67	acquisition by, 97; con-
	tracts of OS OG . amuelti
Fines and Recoveries, 70	tracts of, 95, 96; cruelty
Implied contracts, 138	to, 30; injuria to, 141;
Incorporeal things, 67-69	killing of, 31; loans to
Limited companies, 95	105; marriage of, 30;
Marriage settlement, 41	peculia of, 31; property of,
Partnership, 123	30; public position of, 30
Principles of contract, 99,	Fiscus, 60
	Fixtures, 61, 121
Profits-à-prendre, 67	Flavius, Gnaeus, 7
Tenant for life, 69-70	Flumen perenne, 66
Transfer of ownership on	Force, penalty for, 90, 144
sale, 51, 115	Foreclosure, 80
Waste, 70	Formal contracts, 101, 107-111
Epistolae, 17	Formal manumission, 26-27
Equity, 6, 7, 10, 13	Formalism, 14, 22, 96, 101, 170
Erro, 117	Formation of Roman Law, 6
Error, 85; essential and non-	Formulae, 12, 179, 181-83; in
essential, 86; recovery of	factum and in jus, 181,
money paid in, 138; in	182
legacy, 173	Fraudulent manumission, 29
Erroris causae probatio, 33	Freedmen, 25, 29-30, 69, 82, 174
Estate for life, 67	Fructuarius, rights of, 69
Eviction of buyer, 114	Fructus, 69
Exceptio, 174, 183; doli, 174,	Fugitivus, 117
183	Fundus dotalis, 40
Excusatio tutorum, 44	Furiosi, 46, 94
	Furtum, 141; manifestum, nec
184-86	manifestum, 144; posses-
Exercitor, 98	sionis, usus, 142
Exheredatio, 158	
Expensilatio, 109	GATUS, 9, 17, 20, 21, 27, 38, 49,
Expromissio, 135, 136	58, 76, 99, 108, 109, 167
Extranei heredes, 169	Game Laws, 59
	Gellius, Aulus, 185
FALCIDIAN fourth, 154, 155, 165	Gentiles, 166, 167
Falsa causa, 173; demon-	Gifts, 41, 50, 103, 104
stratio, 173	Governors, Provincial, 13, 44
Familiae emptor, 157, 158	
Family, the Roman, 31, 32, 159	Habitatio, 71
Fenus nauticum, 105	Hadrian, 3, 9, 13, 18, 60, 137
———, ——,	

206 INDEX

Half-blood, intestate succession of, 168  Hammurabi, 1  Heir, rights and duties of, 153, 156; institution of, 151, 156, 160; liability of, 154; essential to valid will, 151, 153, 155; and fideteommissarius, 164  Hereditas damnosa, 152; tideicommissaria, 164  Heres extraneus, 169; necessarius, 169  Hindu law of inheritance, 151, 153  Hire, 54, 76, 119-22, 143  Honorarium, 128  Husband and wife, 36-41  Hypotheca, 78-81, 103  Illegality, 90, 93-94  Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157  Immoveables, 57, 145, 148  Imperial (written) will, 158  Impossibility, 90, 93  Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121  In jurdicio, 179  In ju	200	D1925		
Hammurabi, 1 Heir, rights and duties of, 153, 154; institution of, 151. 156, 160; liability of, 154; essential to valid will, 151, 153, 155; and fideicommissarius, 164 Hereditas damnosa, 152; lideicommissarius, 169; necessarius, 169; suus et necessarius, 169; suus et necessarius, 169 suus et necessarius, 169 Hindu law of inheritance, 151, 153 Hire, 54, 76, 119-22, 143 Honorarium, 123 Husband and wife, 36-41 Hypotheca, 78-81, 103  Formorarium, 128 Husband and wife, 36-41 Hypotheca, 78-81, 103  Formorarium, 128 Humposibility, 90, 93-94 Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157 Immoveables, 57, 145, 148 Imperial (written) will, 158 Imperial (written) will, 158 Impossibility, 90, 93 Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In judicio, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure racedificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporcal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vesting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to fillifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 154; Institutes of Gains, 20-21, 99 Institutio heredum, 156, 160 Institutio heredum, 156, 160 Institutio heredum, 156 Intention in fromula. 182 Intention in fromula. 182 Intention in fromula. 182 Intention in fromula. 182 Intention in tradito, 50; in possession, 53 Intercessio, 135; by vomen, 136; by Tribune, 186 Intertion, 157 Intertion in fradito, 50; in possession, 53 Intercessio, 135; by void in textion, 136; by Tribune,				
154; institution of, 151, 156, 160; liability of, 154; essential to valid will, 151, 153, 155; and fideicommissarius, 164 Hereditas damnosa, 152; tideicommissarius, 169; necessarius, 169; suus et necessarius, 169; suus et necessarius, 169; suus et necessarius, 169 suus et necessarius, 169; nucetae, 135; by women, 136; by Tribune, 186 Interdicts, 53, 55, 65, 81, 113, 120, 183, 184 De vi et vi armata, 148 Quod vi aut clam, 148 Interest, 105, 121 Interpretation, 6, 7 Intestate heirs, 152, 165, 166-169 Intestate succession, 34, 152, 166-69 Interest, 105, 121 Interpretation, 6, 7 Intestate heirs, 152, 165, 166-169 Interest, 105, 121 Interpretation, 6, 7 Interestion, 139, 149, 149, 149, 149, 149, 149, 149, 14	Hammurabi, 1	99, 150		
154; institution of, 151, 156, 160; liability of, 154; essential to valid will, 151, 153, 155; and fideicommissarius, 164 Hereditas damnosa, 152; tideicommissarius, 169; necessarius, 169; suus et necessarius, 169; suus et necessarius, 169; suus et necessarius, 169 suus et necessarius, 169; nucetae, 135; by women, 136; by Tribune, 186 Interdicts, 53, 55, 65, 81, 113, 120, 183, 184 De vi et vi armata, 148 Quod vi aut clam, 148 Interest, 105, 121 Interpretation, 6, 7 Intestate heirs, 152, 165, 166-169 Intestate succession, 34, 152, 166-69 Interest, 105, 121 Interpretation, 6, 7 Intestate heirs, 152, 165, 166-169 Interest, 105, 121 Interpretation, 6, 7 Interestion, 139, 149, 149, 149, 149, 149, 149, 149, 14	Heir, rights and duties of, 153,	Institutes of Gains, 20-21, 99		
156, 160; liability of, 154; essential to valid will, 151, 153, 155; and fideicommissarius, 164 Hereditas damnosa, 152; lideicommissarius, 169 Heres extraneus, 169; necessarius, 169 suus et necessarius, 169 Hindu law of inheritance, 151, 153 Hire, 54, 76, 119-22, 143 Honorarium, 128 Husband and wife, 36-41 Hypotheca, 78-81, 103 Illegality, 90, 93-94 Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157 Immoveables, 57, 145, 148 Imperial (written) will, 158 Impossibility, 90, 93 Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In judicio, 179 In jure, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporcal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to fillifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102				
essential to valid will, 151, 153, 155; and fideicommissarius, 164 Hereditas damnosa, 152; tideicommissaria, 164 Heres extraneus, 169; necessarius, 169; suus et necessarius, 169 Hindu law of inheritance, 151, 153 Hire, 54, 76, 119-22, 143 Honorarium, 128 Husband and wife, 36-41 Hypotheca, 78-81, 103  Illegality, 90, 93-94 Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157 Immoveables, 57, 145, 148 Imperial (written) will, 158 Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In judicio, 179 In jure, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inaedificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporeal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Incurables, 46 Incurables, 46 Incorporeal things, 68 Incurables, 47 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102 Intention in tradito, 50; in possession, 53 Intercessio, 135; by women, 136; by Tribune, 186 Intercissio, 135; by women, 120, 183, 184 De vi et vi armata, 148 Interetrossio, 135; by women, 136; by Tribune, 186 Interdites, 53, 55, 65, 81, 113, 120, 183, 184 De vi et vi armata, 148 Interetrossio, 135; by women, 120, 183, 184 De vi et vi armata, 148 Interetrossio, 135; by women, 120, 183, 184 De vi et vi armata, 148 Interetrossio, 135; by women, 120, 183, 184 De vi et vi armata, 148 Interetros, 53, 55, 65, 81, 113, 120, 183, 184 De vi et vi armata, 148 Interetros, 53, 55, 65, 81, 113, 120, 183, 184 De vi et vi armata, 148 Interetros, 52, 165, 166-169 Intertiots, 53, 55, 65, 81, 113, 120, 183, 184 De vi et vi armata, 148 Interetrossio, 135; ledicites, 53, 56, 65, 81, 113, 120, 183, 184 De vi et vi armata, 148 De vi et vi armata, 148 Interetros, 52, 165, 166-169 Intertiots, 53, 56, 65, 81, 113, 120, 183, 1				
153, 155; and fideicommissarius, 164 Hereditas damnosa, 152; lideicommissaria, 164 Heres extraneus, 169; necessarius, 169; sus et necessarius, 169 Hindu law of inheritance, 151, 153 Hire, 54, 76, 119-22, 143 Honorarium, 128 Husband and wife, 36-41 Hypotheca, 78-81, 103  Illegality, 90, 93-94 Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157 Immoveables, 57, 145, 148 Imperial (written) will, 158 Improxements, compensation for, 62, 121 In juric, 179 In jure, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure nacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporcal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102	essential to valid will, 151.			
missarius, 164 Hereditas damnosa, 152; fideicommissaria, 164 Heres extraneus, 169; necessarius, 169; suus et necessarius, 169 suus et necessarius, 169 Hindu law of inheritance, 151, 153 Hinc, 54, 76, 119-22, 143 Honorarium, 128 Husband and wife, 36-41 Hypotheca, 78-81, 103  Grand Grand Grand law, 138, 139 Illegality, 90, 93-94 Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157 Immoveables, 57, 145, 148 Imperial (written) will, 158 Impossibility, 90, 93 Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In juric, 179 In juric eassio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporcal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to fillifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102	153 155 and fidelenma			
commissaria, 164 Heres extraneus, 169; necessarius, 169 suus et necessarius, 169 Hindu law of inheritance, 151, 153 Hire, 54, 76, 119-22, 143 Honorarium, 128 Husband and wife, 36-41 Hypotheca, 78-81, 103 [Ilegality, 90, 93-94 Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157 Immoveables, 57, 145, 148 Imperial (written) will, 158 Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In judicio, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inaedificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporeal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102	missarius, 164	possession, 53		
Heres extraneus, 169; necessarius, 169; suus et necessarius, 163; let vi et vi armata, 148; De vi et vi armata, 148; Quod vi aut clam, 148; Interpretation, 6, 7; Intestate heirs, 152, 165, 166-169; Intestate succession, 34, 152, 166-69; Intestate necession, 34, 152, 166-69; Intestate heirs, 152, 165, 166-169; Intestate heirs, 152, 1		Intercessio, 135; by women,		
120, 183, 184   De vi et vi armata, 148   Quod vi aut clam, 148   Quod vi aut clam, 148   Interest, 105, 121   Interpretation, 6, 7   Intestate heirs, 152, 165, 166-89   Intestate heirs, 152, 165, 166-89   Intestate succession, 34, 152, 166-69   Intestate heirs, 155, 166-169   Intestate succession, 34, 152, 166-69   Intestate heirs, 155, 166-69   Intestate succession, 34, 152, 166-69   Intestate heirs, 155, 166-69   Intestate heirs, 155, 166-69   Intestate heirs, 155, 166-69   Intestate succession, 34, 152, 165-69   Intestate succession, 34, 152, 166-69   Intestate succession, 34, 152, 165-69   Intestate succession, 34, 152, 166-69   Intestate succession, 34, 152, 166-69   Intestate succession, 34, 152, 166-69   In				
sarius, 169 Hindu law of inheritance, 151, 153 Hire, 54, 76, 119-22, 143 Honorarium, 128 Husband and wife, 36-41 Hypotheca, 78-81, 103  Ilogality, 90, 93-94 Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157 Immoveables, 57, 145, 148 Imperial (written) will, 158 Imperial (written) will, 158 Imporsibility, 90, 93 Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In judicio, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inaedificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporcal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102				
Hindu law of inheritance, 151, 153  Hire, 54, 76, 119-22, 143  Honorarium, 128  Husband and wife, 36-41  Hypotheca, 78-81, 103  IGNORANCE of fact and law, 138, 139  Illegality, 90, 93-94  Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157  Immoveables, 57, 145, 148  Imperial (written) will, 158  Impossibility, 90, 93  Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121  In juric, 179  In juric, 179  In juric cessio, see Cessio in juric Inacdificatio, 61-62  Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161  Incorporcal things, 68  Incurables, 46  Indivisibility of servitudes, 73  Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44  Informal contracts, 101  Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70  Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141  Innkeeper, liability of, 149  Innominate contracts, 102				
Interest, 105, 121 Interpretation, 6, 7 Honorarium, 128 Husband and wife, 36-41 Hypotheca, 78-81, 103  IGNORACE of fact and law, 138, 139 Illegality, 90, 93-94 Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157 Immoveables, 57, 145, 148 Imperial (written) will, 158 Impossibility, 90, 93 Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In judicio, 179 In jure, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporcal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to fillifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102	sarius, 169			
Hire, 54, 76, 119-22, 143 Honorarium, 128 Husband and wife, 36-41 Hypotheca, 78-81, 103  Ilgonance of fact and law, 138, 139 Illegality, 90, 93-94 Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157 Immoveables, 57, 145, 148 Imperial (written) will, 158 Impossibility, 90, 93 Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In judicio, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporeal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Incurables, 46 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to fillifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102	Hindu law of inheritance, 151,	Quod vi aut clam, 148		
Honorarium, 128 Husband and wife, 36-41 Hypotheca, 78-81, 103  IGNOBANCE of fact and law, 138, 139 Illegality, 90, 93-94 Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157 Immoveables, 57, 145, 148 Imperial (written) will, 158 Impossibility, 90, 93 Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In judicio, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporcal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to fillifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkceper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102		Interest, 105, 121		
Honorarium, 128 Husband and wife, 36-41 Hypotheca, 78-81, 103  IGNOBANCE of fact and law, 138, 139 Illegality, 90, 93-94 Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157 Immoveables, 57, 145, 148 Imperial (written) will, 158 Impossibility, 90, 93 Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In judicio, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporcal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to fillifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkceper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102	Hire, 54, 76, 119-22, 143	Interpretation, 6, 7		
Husband and wife. 36.41 Hypotheca, 78.81, 103  IGNORANCE of fact and law, 138, 139 Illegality, 90, 93-94 Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157 Immoveables, 57, 145, 148 Imperial (written) will, 158 Impossibility, 90, 93 Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In juric, 179 In jure, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporcal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102	Honorarium, 128	Intestate heirs, 152, 165, 166-		
Hypotheca, 78-81, 103  IGNOBANCE of fact and law, 138, 139  Illegality, 90, 93-94 Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157 Immoveables, 57, 145, 148 Imperial (written) will, 158 Impossibility, 90, 93 Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In judicio, 179 In jure, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporcal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Intestate succession, 34, 152, 166-69 Invecta et illata, 81 Inventories, 155 Islands formed in rivers, 60-61 Iter, 73 Jerrison, 122 Jhering, 53 Joint-family, 159 Judex, 8, 12, 133, 149, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182 Judianus, Salvius, 13, 20 Julius Cæsar, 18 Juriscinction, its origin, 176 Jurisconsults, 7-10 Juriscidetion, its origin, 176 Jurisconsults, 7-10, 19, 157 Jus, 179, 184 Aelianum, 8 Altius non tollendi, 74 Arenae fodiendae, 74 Calcis coquendae, 74 Civile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Flavianum, 7				
IGNOBANCE of fact and law, 138, 139 Illegality, 90, 93-94 Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157 Immoveables, 57, 145, 148 Imperial (written) will, 158 Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In juric, 179 In juric, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporeal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkceper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102	Hypotheca, 78-81, 103			
Illegality, 90, 93-94 Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157 Immoveables, 57, 145, 148 Imperial (written) will, 158 Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In judicio, 179 In jure, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporcal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102 Innominate contracts, 102	TONORANCE of fact and law, 138.			
Illegality, 90, 93-94 Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157 Immoveables, 57, 145, 148 Imperial (written) will, 158 Impossibility, 90, 93 Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In judicio, 179 In jure, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporeal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Islands formed in rivers, 60-61 Iter, 73 Inter, 73 Inter, 73 Inter, 73 Intering, 53 Joint-family, 159 Judex, 8, 12, 133, 149, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182 Judgment debt, 184-86 Judicium, 179, 184 Juriscinction, its origin, 176 Jurisconsults, 7-10 Jurisconsults, 7-10 Jurisconsults, 7-10, 19, 157 Jus, 179, 184 Aelianum, 8 Altius non tollendi, 74 Arenae fodiendae, 74 Calcis coquendae, 74 Civile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Flavianum, 7				
Imaginaria venditio, 49, 157 Immoveables, 57, 145, 148 Imperial (written) will, 158 Impossibility, 90, 93 Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In judicio, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporeal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to fillifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102				
Immoveables. 57, 145, 148 Imperial (written) will, 158 Improvements. compensation for, 62, 121 In judicio, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporeal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkceper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Jerrison, 122 Jhering, 53 Joint-lamily, 150 Judex, 8, 12, 133, 149, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182 Judicium, 179, 184 Julianus, Salvius, 13, 20 Jurisconsults, 7-10 Jurisprudentes, 7-10, 19, 157 Jus, 179, 184 Aelianum, 8 Altius non tollendi, 74 Arenae fodiendae, 74 Calcis coquendae, 74 Civile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Cretae eximendae, 74 Flavianum, 7				
Imperial (written) will, 158 Impossibility, 90, 93 Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In judicio, 179 In jure, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporcal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to fillifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102 Impossibility, 90, 93 Jettison, 122 Juen, 53 Joint-family, 159 Judex, 8, 12, 133, 149, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182 Judgment debt, 184-86 Judicium, 179, 184 Juris Cæsar, 18 Juris Cæsar, 18 Juris Cæsar, 18 Juris Cæsar, 18 Juris Cæsar, 17 Jurisdiction, its origin, 176 Jurisdiction, its origin, 176 Jurisdiction, its origin, 176 Jurisdiction, 180 origin, 176 Jurisdiction,		1111, 10		
Impossibility, 90, 93 Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In judicio, 179 In jure, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporcal things, 68 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vesting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Jhering, 53 Joint-Jamily, 150 Judex, 8, 12, 133, 149, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182 Judgment debt, 184-86 Judicium, 179, 184 Jurisconsults, 7-10 Jurisconsults, 7-10 Jurisprudentes, 7-10, 19, 157 Jus, 179, 184 Aelianum, 8 Altius non tollendi, 74 Arenae fodiendae, 74 Calcis coquendae, 74 Civile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Cretae eximendae, 74 Flavianum, 7		Jerrigos 199		
Improvements, compensation for, 62, 121 In judicio, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporeal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to fillifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Joint-family, 159 Judex, 8, 12, 133, 149, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182 Judisums, Salvius, 13, 20 Julius Cæsar, 18 Juria in re aliena, 67 Jurisconsults, 7-10 Jurisprudentes, 7-10, 19, 157 Jus, 179, 184 Aelianum, 8 Altius non tollendi, 74 Arenae fodiendae, 74 Calcis coquendae, 74 Civile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Cretae eximendae, 74 Flavianum, 7				
for, 62, 121 In judicio, 179 In judicio, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporeal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Judex, 8, 12, 133, 149, 178, 179, 180, 180, 181, 182 Judement debt, 184-86 Judicium, 179, 184 Julianus, Salvius, 13, 20 Jurisconsults, 7-10 Jurisprudentes, 7-10, 19, 157 Jus, 179, 184 Julianus, Salvius, 13, 20 Jurisconsults, 7-10 Jurisconsults, 7-10 Jurisprudentes, 7-10, 19, 157 Jus, 179, 184 Julianus, Salvius, 13, 20 Julianus, Salvius, 13, 20 Jurisconsults, 7-10 Jurisconsults,				
In jurdicio, 179 In jure, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporcal things, 68 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vesting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  180, 181, 182 Judicium, 179, 184 Jurisensults, 13, 20 Jurisensults, 7-10 Jurisprudentes, 7-10, 19, 157 Jus, 179, 184 Aelianum, 8 Altius non tollendi, 74 Arenae fodiendae, 74 Civile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Flavianum, 7				
In jure, 179 In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporcal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vesting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Judgment debt, 184-86 Judicium, 179, 184 Jurian re aliena, 67 Jurisconsults, 7-10 Jurisprudentes, 7-10, 19, 157 Jus, 179, 184 Aelianum, 8 Altius non tollendi, 74 Arenae fodiendae, 74 Civile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Cretae eximendae, 74 Flavianum, 7				
In jure cessio, see Cessio in jure Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporeal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to fillifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Judicium, 179, 184 Julianus, Salvius, 13, 20 Juris in re aliena, 67 Jurisconsults, 7-10 Jurisprudentes, 7-10, 19, 157 Jus, 179, 184 Aclianum, 8 Altius non tollendi, 74 Calcis coquendae, 74 Civile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Cretae eximendae, 74 Flavianum, 7		Turkey 4 dale 194 96		
Inacdificatio, 61-62 Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in gelation to wills, 161 Incorporcal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to fillifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102 Inlumination, 51, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Julius Cæsar, 18 Juris chestar, 18 Juris chestar, 7-10, 19, 157 Juris prudentes, 7-10, 19, 157 Jus, 179, 184  Aelianum, 8 Altius non tollendi, 74 Arenae fodiendae, 74 Calcis coquendae, 74 Civile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Gretae eximendae, 74 Flavianum, 7				
Incapacity to contract, 94-96; in relation to wills, 161 Incorporcal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vesting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to fillifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Jurisconsults, 7-10 Jurisconsults, 7-10, 19, 157 Jurisprudentes, 7-10, 19, 157 Jus, 179, 184 Aelianum, 8 Altius non tollendi, 74 Arenae fodiendae, 74 Civile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Cretae eximendae, 74 Flavianum, 7				
in relation to wills, 161 Incorporcal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vesting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Jurisconsults, 7-10 Jurisconsults, 7-10, 19, 157 Jurisprudentes, 7-10, 19, 157 Jus, 179, 184 Aelianum, 8 Altius non tollendi, 74 Arenae fodiendae, 74 Civile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Cretae eximendae, 74 Flavianum, 7				
Incorporeal things, 68 Incurables, 46 Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Jurisconsults, 7-10 Jur				
Incurables, 46 Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to fillifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102 Indivisibility of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Jurisdiction, its origin, 176 Aclien origin, 176				
Indivisibility of servitudes, 73 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Jurisprudentes, 7-10, 19, 157 Jus, 170, 184 Aelianum, 8 Altius non tollendi, 74 Arenae fodiendae, 74 Civile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Cretae eximendae, 74 Flavianum, 7				
Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vesting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102 Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44 Aelianum, 8 Altius non tollendi, 74 Arenae fodiendae, 74 Civile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Cretae eximendae, 74 Flavianum, 7				
Informal contracts, 101 Inheritance, vosting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to silaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Aelianum, 8 Altius non tollendi, 74 Calcis coquendae, 74 Civile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Cretae eximendae, 74 Flavianum, 7				
Inheritance, vesting of, 169-70 Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filifamilias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Altius non tollendi, 74 Arenae fodiendae, 74 Calcis coquendae, 74 Civile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Cretae eximendae, 74 Flavianum, 7	Infantes, incapacity of, 43, 44			
Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filif- familias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Arenae fodiendae, 74 Calcie coquendae, 74 Civile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Cretae eximendae, 74 Flavianum, 7				
Injuria, 139, 140, 141, 146; atrox, 140; to filif- familias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Arenae fodiendae, 74 Calcie coquendae, 74 Civile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Cretae eximendae, 74 Flavianum, 7	Inheritance, vesting of, 169-70	Altius non tollendi, 74		
atrox, 140; to filif- familias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Calcis coquendae, 74 Civile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Cretae eximendae, 74 Flavianum, 7		Arenae fodiendae, 74		
familias, 141; to slaves, 141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102  Givile, 3, 8 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Cretae eximendae, 74 Flavianum, 7	atrox, 140; to filii-	Calcis coquendae, 74		
141; to wives, 141 Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Innominate contracts, 102 Cloacae mittendae, 74 Cretae eximendae, 74 Flavianum, 7				
Innkeeper, liability of, 149 Cretae eximendae, 74 Innominate contracts, 102 Flavianum, 7				
Innominate contracts, 102 Flavianum, 7				
	Inofficiosum testamentum, 159	Fluminis recipiendi, 74		

Jus (continued)— Gentium, 3 Lapidis eximendae, 74 Naturale, 2, 3 Oneris ferendi, 72, 74 Papirianum, 3 Pascendi, 67, 74 Postliminii, 26 Quiritium, 49, 52, 55, 56, 170. 178, 180 Respondendi, 8 Rusticorum praediorum, 73 Stillicidii recipiendi, 74 Tigni immittendi, 74 Tripertitum, 8, 158 Urbanorum'praediorum,73,74 Vitae necisque, 24, 30, 36 Justa causa, traditionis, 50; in usucapio, 55 Justin, 41 Justinian, 6, 8, 17, 18, 19, 21 25, 28, 29, 31, 34, 39, 41 44, 56, 57, 58, 63, 70, 79 81, 99, 100, 103, 104, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 127, 129 133, 135, 137, 142, 143, 145 150, 151, 154, 155, 156, 158 159, 161, 162, 163, 165, 166 167, 168, 172, 184 Laesio enormis, 113 Land, wrongs in relation to, 148 Landlord and tenant, 120-21 Latini Coloniarii, 28 Latini Juniani, 28, 33, 163 Law and fact, 138, 139 Law of citations, 9 Law of Nature, 2 Legacies and Trusts, 171 Legacy, 69, 70, 150, 151, 153

154, 155, 156, 170-75

Legacy of debts, 172; mort.

171; per praeceptionen,

171; per vindicationen,

damnationen.

gaged property, 172

Legacy, revocation of, 174

Laguey, spacific, 173

Legatum per

Legis actio, 7, 8, 179, 180, 181 Leges Juliae, 181; Liciniae, 10 Leges regiae, 3 Legislation, 6, 14-18 Legitima portio, 159-60, 161 Legitimatio per subsequens matrimonium, 33 Legitimus tutor, 44 Leo, 108 Leonina societas, 123 Lex explained, 15 Acbutia, 181 Aclia Sentia, 28, 29 Aquilia, 16, 145-48 Atilia, 44 Atinia, 58 Cornelia, 24 Cornelia de edictis, 13 Falcidia, 154 Fufia Caninia, 29 Hortensia, 16 Julia, 38, 40 Julia et Titia, 44 Junia Norbana, 28 Plactoria, 45 Regia, 17-18 Rhodia de jactu, 121 Voconia, 163 Zenoniana, 76 Libel, 140 Libellus conventionis, 177 Libertus, 29, 174 Libripens, 49, 157, 158 Limitations, statutes of, 59, 133 Litem suam facere, 149 Literal contracts, 99, 109-111, 134Litis contestatio, 131, 133 Loans to filiifamilias, 105 Locatio-conductio, 54, 103, 119-22, 143; defined, 119; distinguished from other contracts, 119; rei, 120-21; operarum, 120, 121; operis faciendi, 122; warranty of fitness in, 120; warranty against eviction in, 120 Longa manu delivery, 51 170, 171; sinendi modo, 171 | Lucid interval, 94

Lucrum cessans, 148 Luminum servitus, 74

Magister navis, 98, 122 Maine, Sir H. S., 150 Mancipatio, 37, 49, 52, 70, 73, 77, 107, 111, 158 Mandate, 103, 126-30; and negotiorum gestio, 139 examples of, 127: for good of mandatary alone, 126; in suretyship, 136; performance of, 129; renunciation of, 128; termination of, 130 Mandator, duties of, 130 Mandatum qualificatum, 136 Manilius, 8 Manu, laws of, 1 Manumissio-censu, 26, solemnis, publica, 26; per vindictam, 27; testamento, 27; in sacrosanctis ecclesiis. Manunission, 26-29; formal, 26-27; non-formal, 27-28; restraints on, 29 Manus, 32, 36-38, 167; property of wife, 36 Manus injectio, 185 Marcus Aurelius, 18 Marine insurance, 105 Marriage, 25, 30, 32, 37-38, 174 Master of a ship, liability of, 98 Maximian, 113 Merger, 131, 133, 134 Merx, 111 Metus, 90 Mines, 70 Minors, 45-47, 139 Mistake, money paid by, 84, 138; in legacies, 173 Modern law, partnership, 123; sale, 115; wills, 150 Modestinus, 9 Mora, 117 Mortgage, 67, 77-81, 104; history of, 77-79; implied,

80-81

Mortgaged property, legacy of, 172; power to sell, 79 Moses, law of, 1 Moveables, 57, 145; accessory to land, 61 Mucius, P., 8 Mucius, Scaevola, P., 8 Mutuum, 101, 105, 106, 109 NATURALIS obligatio, 85, 94, 104, 138 Nature, law of, 2-3 Nautae, 149 Necessarii herdes, 169 Negligence, 106, 107, 117, 126, 129, 139, 146, 147 Negotiorum gestio, 139 Nero, 25, 164, 171 Nexum, 107, 131 Niebuhr, 21 Nomina transcriptitia, 109: arcaria, 109 Novatio, 104, 134-35 Novellae, 21, 168 Noxae deditio, 24 Nudum pactum, 99, 100, 104

Obligation, defined, 83; civilis, 85; divided, 83-84; naturalis, 85, 94, 104, 138; honoraria, 85
Obligations, 82-149
Occupatio, 59, 60
Operae servorum, 71
Ownership, 48-66, 82, 105, 113; defined, 66-67, 68; Quiritarian and Bonitarian, 55, 56

Nulli res sua servit, 72

Pact and stipulation, 70 Pacta (agreements), 84-85, 103-104

Pactum—de constituenda dote, 103; de constituto, 135, 136; de non petendo, 132; de quota litis, 94; donationis, 103; fiduciae, 77; legitimum, 85, 103; nudum, 99, 100, 104; praetorium, 99

Papinian, 9, 10, 36	Pontiff, chief, 2, 157
	Donting college of 9 6 7 11
Papirius Justas, 18	Pontiffs, college of, 2, 6, 7, 11, 157
Papirius, Sex., 3	
Pandects, 19-20	Posita suspensave, 149
Parents and children, inherit-	Possessio vacua, 111, 113, 117
ance, 168; duties of, 30-35	Possession, 50, 53-54, 55, 56-59,
Parricide, 31	68, 81, 180, 184
Partner, death of, 124; bank-	Possessor, bona fide, see Bona
ruptcy of, 124	fide possessor
Partners, not implied agents of	Postliminium, 26
one another, 123; shares	Potestas (patria), 14, 30-35, 44,
of, 123; duties of, 126	158, 166, 167; acquisition
Partnership, 103, 123-26	of, 33-35; its effects on
Paterfamilias, 24, 30-35, 95-96,	contracts, 95, 96, 98; in-
97-98, 141, 160	heritance, 167; injuries to
Patrons, 29-30, 82	persons under, 141; mar-
Paulus, 9, 83, 102, 111	riage, 30; property, 30;
Pecoris ad aquam appulsus,	loans to persons under,
74	106; powers of father, 30
Peculium of slaves, 25, 95	Power of sale, 79
Of children, castrense, pro-	Praedium dominans, serviens.
fectitium, quasi-castrense,	71
31, 95-96	Practor, 6, 8, 10-14, 18, 19, 28,
Of wives, 36	29, 42, 44, 45, 46, 53, 54, 56, 63, 65, 77, 78, 79, 88,
Pecunia constituta, 136	56, 63, 65, 77, 78, 79, 88,
Pecunia trajectitia, 105	97. 98, 99, 103, 104, 132,
Pegasian Fourth, 165	133, 141, 146, 158, 167,
Penal actions, 133	177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 185
Penalties for damnum injuria	Praetor, jurisdiction of, 11-13
datum, 145, 146-47; for	Practor Urbanus, 11; pere-
dejectum effusumve, 149;	grinus, 11, 13; fideicom-
for injuria, 140-41; for	missarius, 11
positum suspensumve, 149;	Praetorian will, 158
for robbery, 144-45; for	Praetor's Edict—
theft, 144	Actio Publiciana, 56, 57
Peregrini, see Aliens	Agency, 97-99
Performance, 88-89, 131	Damnum injuria datum, 146
Periculum rei, 115-17	De suspensis, 149
Permutatio, 111	Interdicts, 54-55, 183-84
Perpetual actions, 133	Intestate succession, 167-68
Pictures, 63	Limitation of actions, 133
Pigeons, 59	Manumission, private, 27-28
Pignus, 50, 54, 78, 79, 103, 107,	Pacta, 103
142	Pignus, 77-78
Pius, Antoninus, 25	Possession, 53-54
Place of performance, 88-89	Slaves, injuria to, 141
Plebiscitum, 15-16	Summons, 176-77
Pollicitatio, 85	Usucapio, 56
Pomponius, 34	Wills, 158
•	

<b>-</b>	<b>5</b>
Precarium, 81.	Res (continued)—
Precious stones, 59	patrimonium: 65; fun-
Prefect, 44	gibiles, 50, 105, 116; fur-
Prescription, 57-59, 71, 75, 131,	tivae, 58; incorporales,
133; positive and nega-	68; mancipi and nec
tive, 58	mancipi, 49, 52, 55-56, 73 :
Price, in sale, 111, 113; in-	nullius, 59, 60; publicac,
adequacy of, 113	65-66; religiosac, 66, 131;
Priority among mortgagees,	sacrae, 66; sanctae, 66;
80	universitatis, 66; vi pos-
Procedure, 176-86; historical	sessae, 58
interest of, 176	Rescriptum. 17
Procinctu, testamentum in,	Responsa prudentium, 8
157	Restitutio in integrum, 45
Proculians, see Sabinians	Restraints, on alienation, 174;
Procuratio in rem suam, 129-30,	on marriage, 174
134	Right and duty, 83
Prodigi, 46	Right in personam and in rem,
Property, origin of, 48; wrongs	82, 115, 120
to, 141	Rivers, old beds of, 61; public.
Proposal and acceptance, 84-	66
85	Robbery, 121, 141, 144
Provincial governors, 13, 44:	
land, 52, 57	Sabinians and Proculians, 9,
Puberty, 45	63-64, 129
Publicius, Q., 56	Sabinus, Masurius, 8
Pupillus, 41-43	Sacramentum, 180
	Salarium, 128
QUARTA, Falcidia, 154, 155,	Sale, 101, 103, 111-118, 182;
165; Pegasiana, 165	alternative, 116; and em-
Quasi-contract, 84, 138	phyteusis, 76; conditional,
Quasi-delict, 148-49	116; contrasted with hire,
Quasi-usufruct, 69	119; delivery on, 50-51,
	115, 117; in writing, 112;
Quinquaginta decisiones, 21	of res extra commercium.
Quiritarian ownership, 52, 55-	93; periculum rei, 115-
Orosto litia resultare 1- 04	
Quota litis, paetum de, 94	117; relation to title, 114;
D-17	warranty against eviction,
REAL contracts, 99, 101-102,	114, 117; warranty against
105-107, 111	secret faults, d17
Recuperatores, 179	Sale, power of, over mortgaged
Release, 130, 131-33	property, 79
Remission of rent, 120	Savigny, 53, 86
Rent, 121	Sea and shore, 65
Repairs, 120	Seals, in wills, 158
Replicatio, 183	Security from tutors, 45; from
Repudium, 39	curators, 46
Res communes, 65; divini	
juris, 66; extra nostrum	Senate 15, 16-17

Senatusconsultum explained, 16-17: concerning quasi-usufruct, 69; codifying edict. 13 Macedonianum, 105 Neronianum. 171 Orphitianum, 168 Pegasianum, 165 Tertullianum, 168 Trebellianum, 164, 165 Velleianum, 136 Seneca, 25 Servitus servitutis, 73 Servitudes, 66-75; personal, 66-71: praedial, 71-75; creation of, 74; extinction of, 75; indivisible, 65; not positive, 72; perpetual, 72; urban and rural, 73 Servius, 79 Servius Tullius, 16 Settlements of property, 163-Severus, Alexander, 31 Severus, Septimius, 17,62,174 Severus and Antoninus, 62, 174 Ship masters, agency of, 98 Shopmen, agency of, 98 Silva caedua. 70 Sine causa, 92 Skill, want of, 147 Slave—acquisition by, 97; contract made by, 94, 95, 97; cruelty to, 25; damage to, 145; faults in, when sold, 117; injuria to, 141; killing of, 24, 145; peculium of, 25 Slavery, 28-30; Roman, Hindu, 19; amelioration of,24-25; Egyptian, 23 Societas, 123-26; leonina, 123; dissolution of, 124; kinds of, 125 Solon, 4 Solutio, 84, 130, 131 Specific legacies, 1

Specificatio, 63 Spendthrifts, 46

Sponsio, 135-36 Stabularii, 149 Stakeholder, 54 Stillicidium, 74 Stipulatio, 70, 85, 101, 103, 105, 108, 134, 135, 136; Aquiliana, 132: reduced to writing, 108-109 Stoic philosophy, 3, 63 Stolen goods, 58 Substitutio exemplaris, 161; pupillaris, 160; vulgaris. 16Ī Succession, universal, 151; testamentary, 150-66; intestate, 166-69 Suggestio falsi, 91 Sui et necessarii heredes, 169 Sui heredes, 158, 166, 167-68 Sui juris, 34, 38, 41 Sulpicius Rufus, S., 8 Summons, 176-77 Suppressio veri. 91, 92 Sureties, 104, 135-38 Suspensa, 149 Syngraphae, 110 TABELLIO, 80, 112

Tenant, duties of, 121
Testamentary succession, 150166
Testamentum Calatis Comitiis, 157; destitutum or
desertum, 162; injustum,
non jure factum, 161; inofficiosum, 159, 161; in
procinctu, 157; irritum,
161; nullius momenti,
161; per aes et libram,
150, 157; ruysum, 162
Theft, 140, 141-44; by borrowers, 142; by pledges,

Tarquinius, Superbus, 3

rowers, 142; by pledges, 142; by depositees, 142; criminal, 143; from borTheft (continued)— Usus, 37, 71 rowers, 143; from deposi-Ususfructus, 54, 67, 69-71 tees, 143; from hirers. Utility, 13 122, 143; from persons interested, 143; kinds of, VACUA POSSESSIO, 113, 117 142; of possession, 142; of Valentinian III, 103 use, 142; ope et consilio. Vectigal, 75 144 Vendor, duties of, 117 Verbal contracts, 99, 108.70 Theodosius II, 9,103,133,162 Theophilus, 56 110, 111 Vespasian, 105, 165 Thesaurus, 60 Vesting of inheritance, Thief, possession by, 53 Tiberius, 8 70 Timber, 70 Via. 73-74 Time, in contracts, 87-88 Vinculum juris, 83, 10 Traditio, 49-52, 55-56, 68-69; Vindex, 185 longa manu. 51: brevi Vindicta, 27 Vindicatio, 52, 53, 54. 181 manu, 52 Trajan, 30 Vis, 90, 148 Tralaticium Edictum, 13 WARRANTY, against evictier Transfer of claims, 129-30,134 in sale, 114, 117; in h Treasure-trove, 60 120; against fau! Tribonian, 19 Trinoctium, 37 sale, 117; of fitnes Trusts, 163-65, 171-72; and hire, 120 Whole blood, intestate apclegacies, 171 Tutela dativa, legitima, testacession of, 168 Wild Animals, 59 mentaria, 44 wills, 150-66, 169-75; deiots. Tutela, termination of, 45 in.161: imperial (writ Tutor, 41-45, 46, 47, 155; 158; incapacity in relation duties of, 41-43 to, 161; manumission by Twelve Tables, 4-5, 7, 18, 30, 27; non-formal 162; orae-34, 37, 62, 145, 154, 157, 159, 166, 176-77, 185 torian 158 Witnesses in codicilli, 162; in wills, 157, 158 ULPIAN, 9, 31 Wives, 24, 36, 41, 141 Undé cognati, 168 Women, ignorance of law, Unde legitími, 168 excused, 139; interces. Unde liberi, 168 siones of, 136; can take Unde vir et uxor, 168, 169 by trust, 163; married, Universal succession, 151 see Dos, Manus Unjust enrichment, 101 Workman, duties of, 122 Uno contextu, 158 Writing, contracts in, 108-Unskilfulness as negligence, 147 111, 112 Usuarius, rights of, 71 Usucapio, 52, 56, 57, 114 ZENO. 78

HOWIE & SEATH, PRINTERS, EDINBURGH